



Bodleian Libraries

UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

This book is part of the collection held by the Bodleian Libraries and scanned by Google, Inc. for the Google Books Library Project.

For more information see:

<http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/dbooks>



This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 2.0 UK: England & Wales (CC BY-NC-SA 2.0) licence.

THE PEOPLE'S
STANDARD LIBRARY

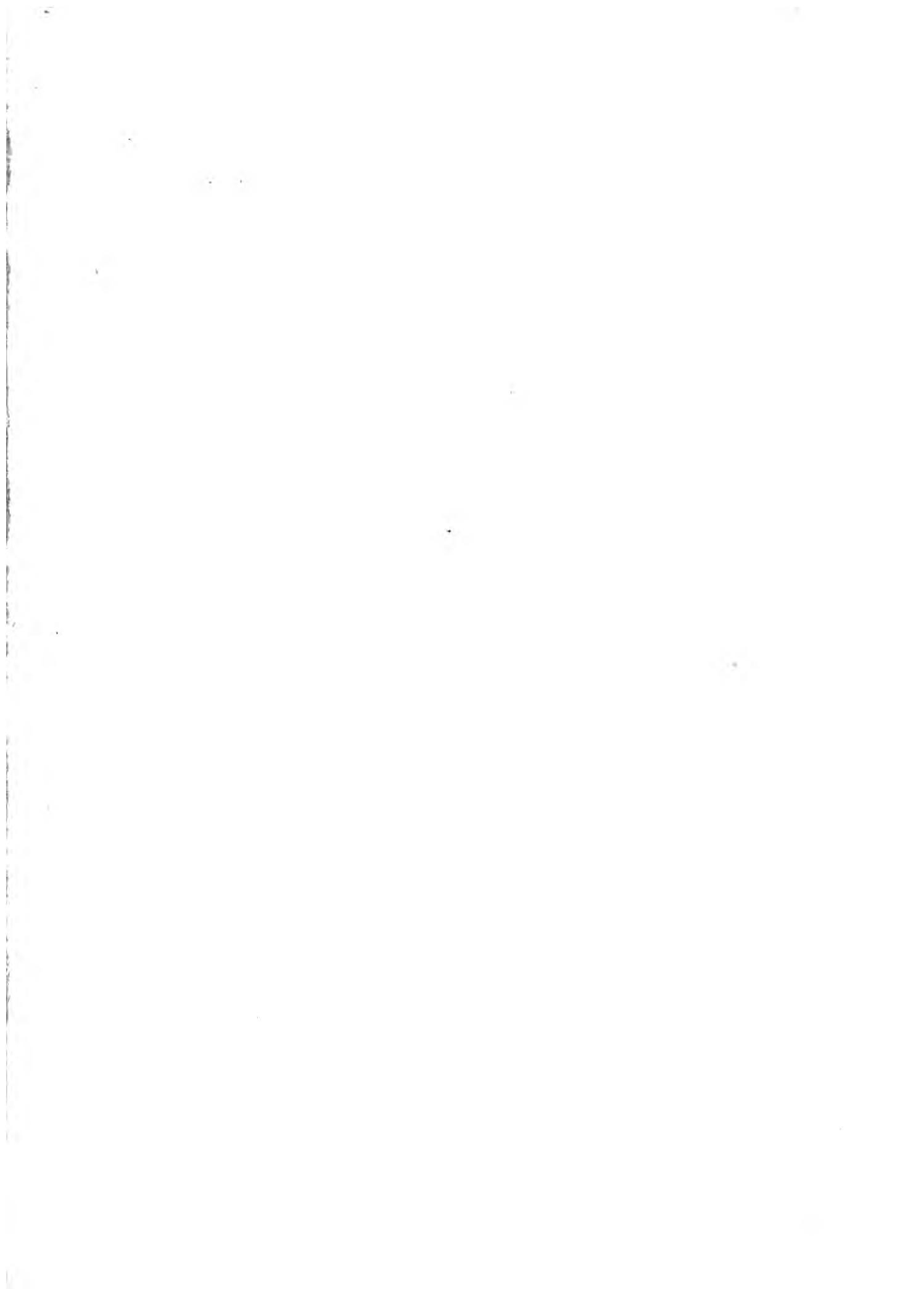


GEORGE HERBERT



100-1000





HERBERT'S
POETICAL WORKS.

THE
POETICAL WORKS
OF
GEORGE HERBERT;
AND THE SYNAGOGUE, BY C. HARVEY.

WITH INTRODUCTION BY
JOHN NICHOL, B.A. OXON.
PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH LITERATURE, UNIVERSITY OF GLASGOW.

THE TEXT EDITED BY
CHARLES COWDEN CLARKE.

WARD, LOCK, AND CO.
LONDON: WARWICK HOUSE, SALISBURY SQUARE, E.C.
NEW YORK: BOND STREET.

230. 14770.e.46.





THE LIFE AND POETRY

OF

GEORGE HERBERT.



THE period which elapsed between the era of Elizabeth and the Commonwealth is a link between two great epochs of our literature. Shakspeare belongs to the former, Milton to the latter. The reign of James saw the last of the old dramatists, the first of that other race of daring spirits who were destined to play a part in establishing and in maintaining for a time a new order of things. It is connected with the preceding reign by the life and works of the great English lord of philosophy and law, and the death of the great English captain who wrote the History of the World ; but Bacon and Raleigh were in tone and character essentially Elizabethan. They belonged to a period of struggle and conquest, of bold achievements

and large designs, when, like the ship on the frontispiece of the *Instauratio Magna*, men's minds were passing between the pillars of Hercules, and making their way from the narrow into the broad seas. They were inspired by the enthusiasm and magnanimity which had tracked the stars, and discovered new continents, and broken the fetters of religious freedom, and laid foundations for future science in the sixteenth century. The first quarter of the seventeenth saw a lull between storms—comparative peace abroad and quiet at home, when Church and State seemed to rest firmly on the basis of a provisional settlement, and the smouldering elements of discord only made themselves felt in the outbreak of an occasional and easily suppressed conspiracy. If the literature belonging to this period is tamer than that of the preceding era, there is an air of repose about it which has a charm of its own, and which is seen alike in the two opposite styles by which the poetry of the time is mainly represented—in the graceful lyrics of Herrick, and Lovelace, and Suckling, in the more sombre fancies of Donne and Crashaw, and the psalmody of George Herbert. Herbert, the first and the best of our purely religious poets, belongs both by character and date to this era. Five years after his birth, Shakspeare was an actor in one of Ben Jonson's plays; in the year when Milton took his degree at Cambridge, our author died. He is still pre-eminently the laureate of the Church of England, and he was so at a time when she first began to feel herself securely established, "double-moated" between the valley and the hills, and unsuspecting of

the storms to come. Before he lived, the divergence between the Anglo-Catholic and Evangelical—the High and Low sections of the Church, had begun to manifest itself in the first murmurs of the strife that was, in the succeeding age, to rend her asunder ; but during his life they had grown fainter, or he was unconscious of them. Next to Christianity itself, the Church, the whole Church, and nothing but the Church is his anchorage ; round her service and doctrine his whole thoughts circulate, to her advancement all his aspirations tend, and the Puritanic purity of his morals is made to fit in harmoniously with the Anglicanism of his creed. Gentler than Milton, though not half so great, Herbert differed in many ways from his immortal successor, and most of all by the fact of his implicit faith in established forms.

Izaak Walton's memoir of him presents us with one of the most pleasing pictures in the annals of biography. Had the poet's genius been less, and the Temple of verse he reared passed away as quietly as it rose, this record of a life, like his own "Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright," would have preserved the memory of his good example. No one ever lived to whom those words of a recent singer could more appropriately have been applied than to "holy George Herbert :"—

"Better to have the poet's heart than brain,
To feel than write : but better far than both,
To be on earth a poem of God's making."

He was born on the 3d of April 1593, in a castle near Montgomery, of an old and noble family, who

traced their descent back to Herbert, Earl of Pembroke, under Edward IV. This castle was levelled in the civil wars, to the earth, exclaims loyal Walton, "which was too good to bury those wretches that were the cause of it." George was the fifth of a family of seven distinguished sons and three daughters, the eldest of whom was ambassador to the French Court, under King James, and afterwards Lord Herbert of Cherbury, the author of a well-written historical sketch, and a book entitled, *De Veritate prout Distinguitur a Revelatione*, which has become famous from an imaginary revelation narrated in the preface. It is a strange chance by which this defence of Deism has divided with the author of "The Temple" the honour of the name of Herbert, and can scarcely fail to suggest an analogous contrast between the works of two illustrious brothers of our own time. George had only reached his fourth year when his father died: the rest of his childhood passed "in a sweet content" under the care of a mother whose parts and accomplishments were in every way worthy of her charge. Lady Herbert accompanied her eldest son to Oxford, and remained with him there four years, when we hear "her great and harmless wit, her cheerful gravity, and her obliging behaviour gained her an acquaintance and friendship with most of any eminent worth that were at that time in or near the University," with the poet Donne, among others, who was then fighting the battle of life uphill with the burden of a large family. She helped him with purse and counsel, and is the heroine of several of his verses. Subsequently she married a

brother of the Earl of Danby, and years after, Walton saw the Dean of St Paul's weeping while he preached the funeral sermon over his former benefactress.

Meanwhile the future author of "The Temple" was, at the age of twelve, transferred to Westminster School, where, we are informed, "the beauties of his pretty behaviour and wit shined, and became so eminent and lovely, in this his innocent age, that he seemed to be marked out for piety, and to become the care of Heaven and of a particular good angel to guard and guide him." If he was made "perfect in the learned languages" during the three years he remained there, we must attribute a wonderful efficacy to his previous home instruction ; but no doubt he was a fair scholar, according to the scholarship of the time. In 1608 he was sent, on the foundation, to Trinity College, Cambridge, where, for the three years that intervened up to the time of his taking his degree of Bachelor, he remained under the charge of Dr Nevil, Master of the College and Dean of Canterbury, a sympathetic and judicious guardian, who "cherished his studies and confirmed his gentleness." In the first year of his residence he sent to his mother the sonnet beginning, "My God, where is that ancient heat to Thee?" which evinces decided precocity of power already turned into a religious channel. Throughout his course Herbert was a strict student, and carried his love of retirement to an excess which he afterwards regretted. Almost his only diversion was in the practice of music, which became and continued to be his ruling secular passion —if, indeed, it can be called a secular passion. When

the youth of his age were seeking relief from toil in exercise or frivolity or riot, the future poet sat alone in his chamber, tuning his instrument and his mind to those harmonies of which he sings in the true spirit of a sacred minstrel :—

“ Sweetest of sweets, I thank you : when displeasure
 Did through my body wound my mind,
 You took me thence , and in your house of pleasure
 A dainty lodging me assign'd.
 Now I in you without a body move,
 Rising and falling with your wings :
 We both together sweetly live and love.”

His only assignable faults seem to have been an exaggeration of reserve, approaching to hauteur, some pride of family, and a love of fine dress, which biography shews to be less inconsistent with nobility of character than popular talk would indicate. In 1615 Herbert became Master of Arts and Major Fellow of his College ; in 1619 he was elected Orator for the University, in which place he continued for eight years. One of his own letters gives us an account of the duties of his office :—“ The Orator’s place is the finest in the University, though not the gainfulest : yet that will be about £30 per annum,”—(worth much more of our money ;) “ but the commodiousness is beyond the revenue, for the Orator writes all the University letters, makes all the orations, be it to king, prince, or whatever comes to the University. To requite these pains, he takes place next the Doctors, is at all their assemblies and meetings, and sits above the Proctors ; is regent or non-regent at his pleasure, and suchlike gaynesses which will please a young man well.” An

innocent love of "suchlike gaynesses" is easily forgiven in a youth of twenty-two, though in his later years it seems to have become matter of reproach to Herbert's sensitive conscience. Some time after his election, when James presented his book entitled *Basilicon Doron* to the University, the young Orator discharged the duty of acknowledging the gift in a Latin letter, after the fashion of the time, "full of conceits" and flattery, "suited to the genius of the king," who asked to be informed of the author's name, and took him under his patronage. The meanest of the Stuarts had a few conspicuous merits. He knew how to appreciate scholarship and requite with his favour the tributes of learned men; and we need not wonder if he who commanded the adulation of Lord Verulam could enlist the esteem of a poet who never quite forgot to be a courtier. Herbert comes before us next as a controversialist. When Andrew Melville lampooned the ceremonies and government of the English Church, the rising Cambridge author distinguished himself by the publication of his *Angli Musæ Responsariæ*, which was reckoned to be a vigorous and effective refutation of his Scottish adversary, and increased his favour with the Court. Meanwhile he had contracted other and nobler friendships with Donne, and Walton, and the great Chancellor himself, who sent the poet several manuscripts to revise, and honoured him by the dedication of a translation of the Psalms.

To this date belongs a remarkable letter written to his mother in her sickness, in which, in a true vein of Christian humility, he sets forth the temptations of

prosperity, and the scriptural consolations of misfortune:—"I never find, Blessed be the rich, or, Blessed be the noble, but, Blessed be the meek, and Blessed be the poor, and Blessed be the mourners, for they shall be comforted! And yet, O God, most carry themselves so as if they not only not desired, but even feared to be blessed!" Herbert having given himself to the study of the modern languages, had now mastered Italian, Spanish, and French, and was aspiring to a State secretaryship. He followed the king—who had presented him with a handsome sinecure, formerly held by Sir Philip Sidney, and worth £120 a-year—so constantly, that he was seldom seen at Cambridge except in his sovereign's train during a royal progress. During this period, Walton tells us he enjoyed his genteel humour for clothes and court-like company, and left Mr Thorndike to manage his orator's place. The death of two of his most powerful friends, the Duke of Richmond and the Marquis of Hamilton, followed by that of James himself, combined, with his mother's counsel, and an increasing infirmity of body, to withdraw his mind—perhaps fortunately for his fame—from this line of life, and turn it to holy orders. To this crisis of his fortune he alludes in one of his verses—

"Whereas my birth and spirit rather took
The way that takes the town,
Thou didst betray me to a lingering book,
And wrapt me in a gown."

For some time he lived in retirement with a friend in Kent, and, on his return to London, proclaimed his

resolution to labour to make the name of priest honourable by consecrating his learning and abilities before God's altar. In July 1626, he was appointed Prebendary of Layton Ecclesia, in the Diocese of Lincoln, and county of Huntingdon. Finding the parish church in a ruinous condition, he set himself to raise a subscription, and had it repaired and decorated with exquisite taste. In 1627, he was seized with a severe fit of ague, to remove which he went for change of air to Woodford, in Essex, where his brother Sir Henry and other friends were then living. After a year's residence there, during which he gave himself up to "the cleanness of sweet abstinence," he was cured; but his over-strict regime stimulated a tendency to consumption, which took the place of his other ailment. He next removed to Dauntsey, in Wiltshire, where pure air, rest, and moderate exercise combined to effect at least a temporary restoration of health. In 1627, on his mother's death, Herbert had resigned his oratorship. In April 1630, he was inducted into the parsonage of Bemerton, about two miles from Salisbury. His biographers tell us a story about his induction, how that he was left in the church, according to custom, to toll the bell, and remaining there beyond the usual time, was found lying prostrate in prayer on the steps of the altar, overwhelmed by the responsibility and magnitude of his charge. Shortly before, he had made a romantic marriage with Jane, one of the nine daughters of Mr Charles Danvers of Bainton, Wiltshire, a lady whom he had scarcely seen. Her father had long desired the connexion, and spoken so much of the one to the other.

that they were ready to fall in love before they met. We give the sequel in Walton's own words:—"Some friends to both parties procured their meeting, at which time a mutual affection entered into both their hearts, as a conqueror enters into a surprised city; and love having got such possession, governed and made there such laws and resolutions as neither party was able to resist, insomuch that she changed her name into Herbert the third day after this first interview. This haste might in others be thought a love-frenzy, or worse; but it was not, for they had wooed so like princes as to have select proxies, such as were true friends to both parties, such as understood Mr Herbert's and her temper of mind, and also their estates, so well before this interview, that the suddenness was justifiable by the strictest rules of prudence; and the more, because it proved so happy to both parties, for the eternal Lover of mankind made them happy in each other's mutual and equal affections and compliance." This amiable wife survived him, and proved herself, during all his life, an humble helpmate in his Master's service. From the moment George Herbert resigned his sword and silk for the black robe and cassock, he seemed to feel that he had clad himself in the armoury of the Lord. "I now look back," he said to his friend Mr Woodnot, "upon my aspiring thoughts, and think myself more happy than if I had attained what then I so ambitiously thirsted for." He had found his fortune in finding himself; and learning to sing—

"Perhaps great places and Thy praise
Do not so well agree,"

he slid into the course of his natural work like a stream finding its bed.

Inaugurating his duties, as before, by repairing and beautifying the church and parsonage, he proceeded to lay down for his own guidance a set of rules, embodied in his little book entitled the "Country Parson," to which his own behaviour supplied a consistent commentary. His first sermon was written and delivered in the somewhat florid style of eloquence which characterises many of his verses, but his teaching soon became more simple and direct. He devoted himself to explain the full meaning of the ceremonial laid down by his Church, to shew the relation of the whole liturgy, the appointed psalms and hymns, the fast and feast days of the year, to the historical facts of Christianity and the aspirations of Christian life, aiming to make every day of worship a part of that reasonable service which is alone acceptable unto the Lord. Regularly on Sunday afternoons he used to catechise his flock. Twice every day, at ten and four, he went with all his family to "prayers, the Church's banquet." He taught his parishioners the spirit of his line, "Pray with the most, for where most pray is heaven," and imbued them with a share of his own reverence, so that they let their plough rest when his saints' bell rung, and came back to their toil the happier for his blessing. Music still "haunted him like a passion," and he gave the hours of his recreation to the lute or viol, and the composition of hymns and anthems. Though his temper always leant to *Il Penseroso*, he used also to take part in lighter concerts, holding that "religion

does not banish mirth, but only moderates and sets rules to it." Twice a-week he went to Salisbury to hear the organ pealing down the aisles of the great cathedral, and find a heaven upon earth, with "the sound of glory ringing in his ears." In the ordinary relations of week-day life his career was marked by consistent and self-sacrificing beneficence. The stories told of his intercourse with his people shew his desire to enter into their affairs, to make them unlock their hearts and feel at home with him. When a poor woman, coming to disburden herself of some cares, was so confused and embarrassed that she could not speak, he took her by the hand and told her not to be afraid, that he would hear her with patience, and, if possible, relieve her necessities, and then listening to her story gave such comfortable counsel that she went home praising God. On another occasion, Walton tells us, in a walk to Salisbury, "he saw a poor man, with a poorer horse that was fallen under his load; they were both in distress, and needed present help, which Mr Herbert perceiving, put off his canonical coat, and helped the poor man to unload, and after to load his horse. The poor man blessed him for it, and he blessed the poor man; and was so like the good Samaritan that he gave him money to refresh both himself and his horse, and told him that if he loved himself he should be merciful to his beast. Thus he left the poor man; and at his coming to his musical friends at Salisbury they began to wonder that Mr George Herbert, which used to be so trim and clean, came into that company so soiled and discomposed,

but he told them the occasion. And when one of the company told him he had disparaged himself by so dirty an employment, his answer was, that 'the thought of what he had done would prove music to him at midnight.'"


To the poor he was bountiful to the verge of imprudence ; devoted to his family, to all men just, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord, his ways were ways of pleasantness, and all his paths were peace.

Herbert had not completed the third year of his labours when it became evident that they were drawing to a close. His health had never been robust ; in that "long and bony face," which "content and care did seem to equally divide," men might have seen the trace of those afflictions under the weight of which his verse so often makes a plaintive though submissive moan. He was wont to say his wit was like a pen-knife in too narrow a sheath, too sharp for his body. Anxiety, attendant on duties which he had undertaken with overstrained zeal, may have helped to foster those seeds of consumption which were already planted in his constitution. In 1633 the disease crept on apace : first he was obliged to read prayers only in the small chapel adjoining his house, a little later he was constrained to consign even this duty into other hands. Later still he was found by Mr Duncan—a visitor sent by his friend Nicholas Farrar—lying in his bed weak and worn, but "with majesty and humility so reconciled in his look and behaviour as begot an awful reverence for his person." Five days afterwards the same gentleman returning found him still further re-

duced, when, having spoken of his own peace of mind and readiness for death, Herbert placed a volume in his hands, with these words, "Sir, I pray deliver this little book to my dear brother Farrar, and tell him he shall find in it a picture of the many spiritual conflicts that have passed betwixt God and my soul, before I could subject mine to the will of Jesus my master, in whose service I have now found perfect freedom. Desire him to read it, and then, if he can think it may turn to the advantage of any dejected poor soul, let it be made public; if not, let him burn it, for I and it are less than the least of God's mercies." Three weeks passed before his death, during which he was waited on by Mr Woodnot, and continued to receive visits from the neighbouring clergy, entertaining them with noble and godly conversation. All the joys he had once valued had passed him like a dream; he was about to make his bed in the dark, but he was, he said, prepared for it. On the Sunday before his death he rose, and calling for one of his instruments, after repeating a verse, tuned it and sung—

"The Sundays of man's life,
Threaded together on time's string,
Make bracelets to adorn the wife
Of the eternal glorious King.
On Sunday heaven's gate stands ope;
Blessings are plentiful and rife,
More plentiful than hope"

Thus, we are told, "he continued meditating and praying and rejoicing till the day of his death," when he breathed his last, evincing to the end the courage of a true man and the humility of a Christian saint.

THE Temple," which Herbert had placed in Mr Duncan's hands, was the repository of verses gradually accumulated during his residence at Bemerton, the silent labour of his life, a monument reared, as has been suggested, as quietly as that other Temple of Jerusalem ; we may rather say, it grew up, like the fabled walls of Thebes, to the music of his lyre: Mr Farrar superintended the publication of the volume ; and when Izaak Walton wrote the author's life, 20,000 copies had been already circulated.

The collection of poems entitled "The Temple," which, with the prose treatise, "A Country Parson," "The Church Militant," and a few minor verses in English and Latin, completes the list of our author's works, embraces an almost indefinite variety of theme and measure, from the slender notes of the flute to the full tones of the organ bass ; yet it is pervaded by a unity of thought and purpose which justifies the single name. Those poems are a series of hymns and meditations within the walls of an English church. They are Church music crystallised. There is a speciality about them which continually recalls the circumstances of the writer. "The Temple," as Coleridge remarked, will always be read with fullest appreciation by those who share the poet's devotion to the Dear Mother whose praises

he has undertaken to celebrate. The verses on "Easter" and "Lent," on "Baptism" and "Communion," on "Church Monuments" and "Music," seem most directly to address the worshippers in that flock of which he was so good a shepherd, whose affections are entwined around his Church, who love to linger on the associations of her festivals, the rubrics of her creed, and the formularies of her service—to feel themselves under the shadow of the old cathedrals—to draw allegories from the fantasies of their fretted stone—to watch the light flicker through the painted glass on marble tombs, and listen to the anthems throbbing through the choir. Yet there is in the author and in his work catholicity enough to give his volume a universal interest, and make his prayer and praise a fit expression of Christian faith under all varieties of form. The defects of the book—those which remove it, as a whole, from the first class of poetry—are those which are peculiar to the writer and his Church and time; its excellences, which raise it to the front of the second rank, result from an exercise of those qualities which Herbert shares with all great religious poets. Those defects are serious, and have emboldened depreciatory critics to say that the author of "The Temple" has been handed down to us more by his life than his work. Foremost among them is a want of condensation, which has led the poet into frequent repetition of the same ideas under slightly altered phraseology. Sometimes, even within the limits of the same poem, he turns a thought over till we are tired of it; and to read through his book continuously is no easy task. It has

been said correctly that Herbert has more genius than taste; and his deficiency in the latter quality, combined with a grotesque vein of allegory which belonged to the time, has not unfrequently, as in the verse entitled "Jesu," led the most reverent of men into conceits which seem to approach irreverence. The extremes of levity and pious word-worship meet now and then in a devout pun. There are many instances in which we cannot help complaining that too much is made of little things, as in a pre-Raphaelite picture the whole effect is apt to be sacrificed to microscopic detail; so that we think of "The Temple" rather in connexion with the mosaic-work of Wilton Chapel, than the neighbouring and more stately grandeur of the severe majestic Salisbury. Herbert is prone, by his own admission, to overlay his matter with far-fetched, and sometimes incongruous imagery. His

" Thoughts begin to burnish, sprout, and swell,
Curling with metaphors a plain intention;
Decking the sense as if it were to sell ;"

so that we are apt to think less of the lesson than of the quaint mannerism of the words in which it is read to us. Though in his higher flights he often succeeds in "wedding noble music unto noble words," the poet-musician is not, on the whole, a musical poet; he has certainly tried more varieties of measure than he has mastered. If to this we add that Herbert almost wholly wants the element of humour, a defect which shews itself in such lines as—

" All Solomon's sea of brass and world of stone
Is not so dear to Thee as one good groan,"

we shall be at no loss to explain why the great and deserved popularity of "The Temple" is, comparatively speaking, restricted to those masterpieces of its structure, with which all readers are or ought to be familiar.

The best poems in the volume, as "The Church Porch," "The Agony," "Sin," "Faith," "Love," "The Temper," "Employments," "Church Music," "Sunday," "The World," "Lent," "Virtue," "The Pearl," "Man," "Mortification," "The British Church," "The Quip," "The Size," and many more, in themselves make up a treasury of sacred song whose price is beyond rubies. They are more like modern psalms than any other poems we know. Like those older and grander voices, they, too, have their place by the wayside of the Christian life—rousing, warning, cheering, comforting, sorrowing and rejoicing with us as we go. Like church windows they have a double aspect; we may look in through them from without on the writer's heart, and see him as a priest and man struggling like ourselves with doubts and fears, but with "a face not fearing light," and a will well bent to do his Master's work; we may look out through them from within on the world as seen with the poet's eye—a fair round world of light and shade, overarched by clouds and stars.

The asceticism of Herbert's character appears in his verse. He does not think, with Glaucon, that we can "make the best of both worlds." To him it seems that to be full in both "is more than God was, who was hungry here." He constantly opposes to passion the laws of temperance and authority. With him

“Life is a business, not good cheer,
Ever in wars.”

He is fond of dwelling on the dangers of good company, and the folly that lurks in a disdain of rule. Three lines in “The Church Porch,” so full of that good strong sense which is seen even in his collection of Proverbs, are the refrain of his leading counsels:—

“Chase brave employments with a naked sword
Throughout the world. Fool not, for all may have,
If they dare choose, a glorious life or grave.”

Almost the only thing of which he is intolerant is frivolity:—

“Laugh not too much; the witty man laughs least,
For wit is news only to ignorance.”

And indifference—

“Who say ‘I care not’—those I give for lost.”

Yet he was no sour ascetic—witness his love of music and the tender grace of some of his verses, as “Peace” or “Virtue,” which Shelley might have written. He loved the beauty as much as he revered the solemnity of his religion, and was wont to wander about “the fruitful beds and borders in God’s rich garden,” as well as to kneel in awe beneath the thunders of Sinai.

The commencement of the lines entitled “Man’s Medley,” shews how thoroughly he was alive to the sweet influences, the pleasant sights and sounds of nature. He always wished to have a “pleasing presence,” and held

“All worldly joys go less
To the one joy of doing kindnesses.”

This love of practical benevolence was one side of

his nature ; another was the deep spirit of devotion and evangelical piety which comes out in those pieces which are more properly prayers set to music, and in the doctrinal part of his poetry.

Herbert was altogether greater as a man than as an artist ; but some of his lines seemed inspired by a deeper flow of imagination than the rest, and will bear comparison with the best of all but our greatest poets. What could be more suggestive than this image?—

“ Successive nights, like rolling waves,
Convey them quickly who are bound for death.”

What summary of man’s ideal more complete than this?—

“ A grain of glory mix’d with humbleness.”

Or what better express his relation to God than?—

“ I am but finite, yet Thine infinitely.”

Or where have we more gracefully condensed the duty of submission than here?—

“ Yet take thy way ; for sure thy way is best,
Stretch or contract me thy poor debtor.
This is but tuning of my breast
To make the music better.”

Herbert’s poem on “ Man ” is his masterpiece. The most philosophic as well as the most comprehensive of his writings, it stands by itself, and has enlisted the admiration even of those furthest removed from him in creed, and cast, and time. Embodying his recognition of the mysterious relationship of the chief of created beings to his Creator and to the universe, it seems to anticipate centuries of discovery. The faculty which can range from heaven to earth, from earth to

heaven, discerns the hidden links by which the world is woven together, and poetry prophesies what science proves. In the microcosm of man—

“ East and west touch,—the poles do kiss,
And parallels meet.”

Man, with Herbert, is everything, “ a tree,” “ a beast, yet is, or should be more ;” he is—

“ all symmetry,
Full of proportions, one limb to another,
And all to all the world besides.”

Claiming brotherhood with moons and tides, “ in little, all the sphere,” everything ministers to his service:—

“ For us the winds do blow
The earth doth rest, heaven move, and fountains flow.”

Clenching the whole into one grand line the poet exclaims:—

“ Man is one world, and hath
Another to attend him.”

And then from the open vault of day he turns again reverently towards the temple, crying,—

“ Since, then, my God, thou hast
So brave a palace built, oh, dwell in it.”

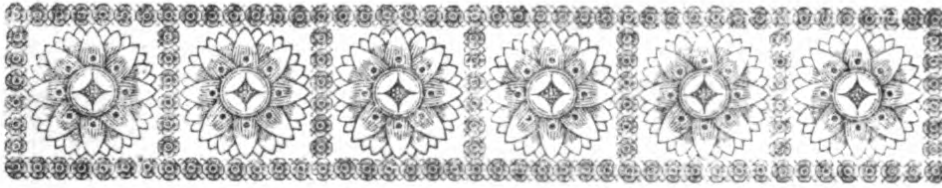
This, which was the prayer and effort of his life, was surely in full measure granted to George Herbert. Nothing arrests us more than his perfect honesty. There is no writing for effect in his pages ; as we turn them we feel ourselves in the presence of a man speaking out of the fulness of his heart and carried away into a higher air by the sustaining power of his own incessant aspirations.

Herbert can scarcely be called a lesser Milton.

His Gothic temple has nothing of the classic grace and grandeur of the hand that reared the great dome of our English Epic on smooth pillars of everlasting verse. He breathes rather the spirit of the author of the Olney Hymns; but Herbert's was a more cheerful faith than Cowper's, and the brightness of God's countenance seemed ever to shine upon him as he went on his way singing to the gates of the celestial city.

In accordance with the practice usually followed in the publication of Herbert's Poems, "THE SYNAGOGUE," by his friend and admirer Christopher Harvey, is printed at the end of this edition.





CONTENTS.



THE TEMPLE.

	PAGE
T HE Church Porch,	I
Superliminare,	17
The Altar,	17
The Sacrifice,	18
The Thanksgiving,	28
The Reprisal,	30
The Agony,	30
The Sinner,	31
Good Friday,	32
Redemption,	33
Sepulchre,	34
Easter,	35
Easter Wings,	36
Holy Baptism,	37
Nature,	38
Sin,	39
Affliction,	39
Repentance,	42
Faith,	43
Prayer,	45

	PAGE
H OLY COMMUNION,	46
Antiphon,	47
Love,	48
The Temper,	49
The Temper,	50
Jordan,	51
Employment,	52
The Holy Scriptures,	53
Whitsunday,	54
Grace,	55
Praise,	56
Affliction,	57
Matins,	58
Sin,	59
Even-song,	59
Church Monuments,	61
Church Music,	62
Church Lock and Key,	62
The Church Floor,	63
The Windows,	64
Trinity Sunday,	64
Content,	65
The Quiddity,	66
Humility,	67
Frailty,	68
Constancy,	69
Affliction,	70
The Star,	71

Contents.

xxix

PAGE

S UNDAY,	72
Avarice,	74
Anagram,	75
To all Angels and Saints, Employment,	75
Denial,	76
Christmas,	78
Ungratefulness,	79
Sighs and Groans,	80
The World,	81
Colossians iii. 3,	82
Vanity,	83
Lent,	84
Virtue,	85
The Pearl,	87
Affliction,	87
Man,	89
Antiphon,	90
Unkindness,	92
Life,	93
Submission,	94
Justice,	94
Charms and Knots,	95
Affliction,	96
Mortification,	97
Decay,	98
Misery,	99
Jordan,	100
	103

	PAGE
PRAYER,	104
Obedience,	105
Conscience,	107
Sion,	108
Home,	109
The British Church,	111
The Quip,	112
Vanity,	113
The Dawning,	114
Jesu,	115
Business,	115
Dialogue,	117
Dulness,	118
Love-joy,	119
Providence,	120
Hope,	125
Sin's Round,	126
Time,	127
Gratefulness,	128
Peace,	129
Confession,	131
Giddiness,	132
The Bunch of Grapes,	133
Love Unknown,	134
Man's Medley,	136
The Storm,	138
Paradise,	139
The Method,	140

Contents.

xxxii

	PAGE
D IVINITY,	141
Ephesians iv. 30,	142
The Family,	144
The Size,	145
Artillery,	147
Church Rents and Schisms,	148
Justice,	149
The Pilgrimage,	150
The Hold-fast,	151
Complaining,	152
The Discharge,	153
Praise,	155
An Offering,	156
Longing,	158
The Bag,	161
The Jews,	162
The Collar,	163
The Glimpse,	164
Assurance,	166
The Call,	167
Clasping of Hands,	168
Praise,	169
Joseph's Coat,	170
The Pulley,	171
The Priesthood,	172
The Search,	174
Grief,	176
The Cross,	177



	PAGE
T HE Flower,	178
Dotage,	180
The Son,	181
A True Hymn,	181
The Answer,	182
A Dialogue-anthem,	183
The Water-course,	183
Self-condemnation,	184
Bitter-sweet,	185
The Glance,	185
The Twenty-third Psalm,	186
Mary Magdalen,	187
Aaron,	188
The Odour,	189
The Foil,	190
The Forerunners,	191
The Rose,	192
Discipline,	194
The Invitation,	195
The Banquet,	196
The Posy,	198
A Parody,	199
The Elixir,	200
A Wreath,	201
Death,	202
Doomsday,	203
Judgment,	204
Heaven,	205

Contents.

xxxiii

	PAGE
L OVE,	205
THE CHURCH MILITANT,	207
L'Envoy,	216



MISCELLANEOUS POEMS.

A Sonnet,	217
A Paradox,	218
Inscription,	220
On Lord Danvers,	220



THE SYNAGOGUE.

S UBTERLIMINARE,	225
A Stepping-stone,	226
The Dedication,	227
The Church-yard,	228
The Church-stile,	228
The Church-gate,	229
The Church-walls,	230
The Church,	230
The Church-porch,	231
Church-utensils,	234
The Font,	234



	PAGE
T HE Reading-pew,	236
The Book of Common Prayer,	238
The Bible,	239
The Pulpit,	241
The Communion Table,	244
Communion Plate,	246
Church-officers,	248
The Sexton,	249
The Clerk,	250
The Overseer of the Poor,	252
The Church-warden,	254
The Deacon,	256
The Priest,	258
The Bishop,	260
Church Festivals,	262
The Sabbath, or Lord's Day,	263
The Annunciation, or Lady-Day,	264
The Nativity, or Christmas-Day,	266
The Circumcision, or New-year's Day,	267
The Epiphany, or Twelfth-Day,	269
The Passion, or Good Friday,	270
The Resurrection, or Easter-Day,	272
The Ascension, or Holy Thursday,	274
Whit-Sunday,	275
Trinity Sunday,	277
Invitation,	279
Comfort in Extremity,	280
Resolution and Assurance,	281

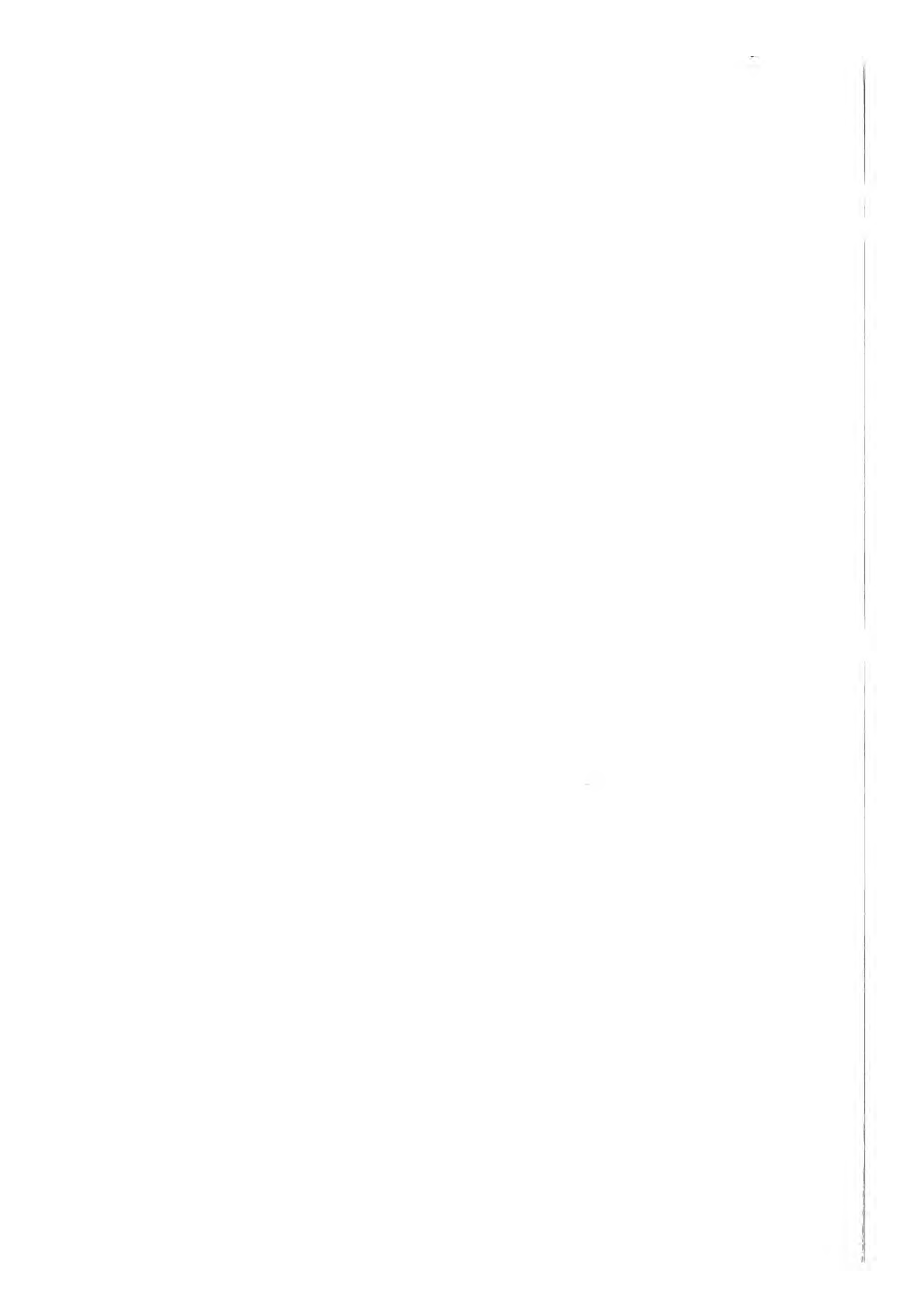


Contents.

XXXV

	PAGE
V OWS Broken and Renewed,	282
Confusion,	283
A Paradox,	284
Inmates,	286
The Curb,	290
The Loss,	291
The Search,	293
The Return,	294
Inundations,	296
Sin,	298
Travels at Home,	299
The Journey,	300
Engines,	302







THE TEMPLE
AND OTHER POEMS.

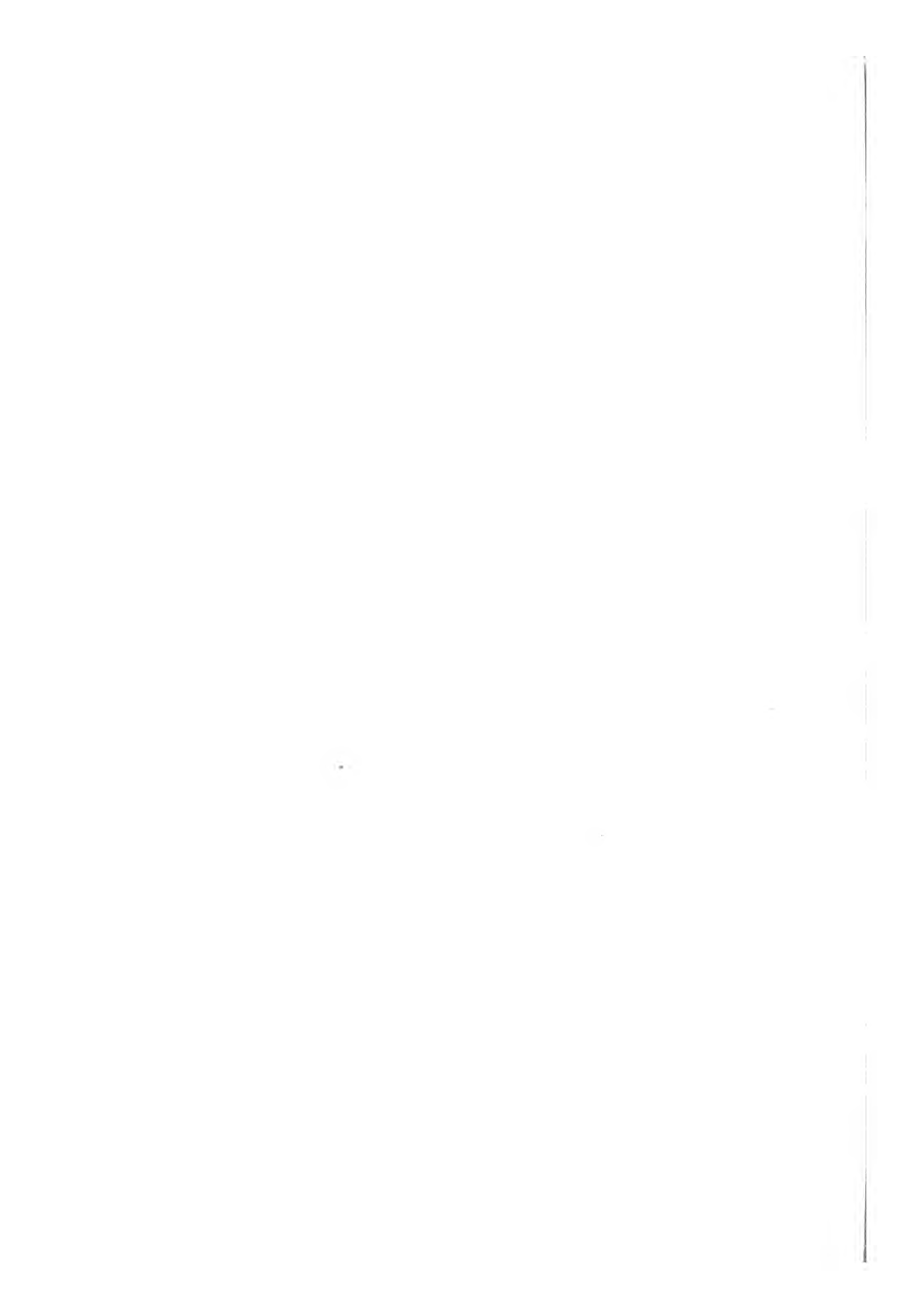


THE DEDICATION.



ORD, my first fruits present themselves to thee ;
Yet not mine neither ; for from thee they came,
And must return. Accept of them and me,
And make us strive, who shall sing best thy Name.
Turn their eyes hither, who shall make a gain :
Theirs, who shall hurt themselves or me, refrain.








THE CHURCH PORCH.

Perirrhanterium.

 **H**OU, whose sweet youth and early hopes enhance
Thy rate and price, and mark thee for a treasure,
Hearken unto a Verser, who may chance
Rhyme thee to good, and make a bait of pleasure :
A verse may find him, who a Sermon flies,
And turn delight into a Sacrifice. 6

Beware of lust ; it doth pollute and foul
Whom God in Baptism wash'd with his own blood :
It blots the lesson written in thy soul ;
The holy lines cannot be understood.
How dare those eyes upon a Bible look, 11
Much less towards God, whose lust is all their book!

Wholly abstain, or wed. Thy bounteous Lord
Allows thee choice of paths : take no by-ways ;
But gladly welcome what he doth afford ;
Not grudging, that thy lust hath bounds and stays.
Continence hath his joy : weigh both ; and so
If rottenness have more, let heaven go. 18



IF God had laid all common, certainly
 Man would have been th' encloser ; but since now
 God hath impaled us, on the contrary
 Man breaks the fence, and every ground will plough.
 O what were man, might he himself misplace !
 Sure to be cross he would shift feet and face. 24

Drink not the third glass, which thou canst not tame,
 When once it is within thee ; but before
 May'st rule it, as thou list : and pour the shame
 Which it would pour on thee, upon the floor.
 It is most just to throw that on the ground,
 Which would throw me there, if I keep the round. 30

He that is drunken may his mother kill
 Big with his sister : he hath lost the reins,
 Is outlaw'd by himself : all kind of ill
 Did with his liquor slide into his veins.
 The drunkard forfeits Man, and doth divest
 All worldly right, save what he hath by beast. 38



SHALL I, to please another's wine-sprung mind,
 Lose all mine own ? God hath given me a measure
 Short of his can, and body ; must I find
 A pain in that, wherein he finds a pleasure ?
 Stay at the third glass : if thou lose thy hold,
 Then thou art modest, and the wine grows bold. 42

If reason move not Gallants, quit the room
 (All in a shipwreck shift their several way) ;
 Let not a common ruin thee entomb :
 Be not a beast in courtesy, but stay,
 Stay at the third cup, or forego the place.
 Wine above all things doth God's stamp deface. 46

Yet, if thou sin in wine or wantonness,
Boast not thereof ; nor make thy shame thy glory.
Frailty gets pardon by submissiveness ;
But he that boasts, shuts that out of his story :
 He makes flat war with God, and doth defy
 With his poor clod of earth the spacious sky. 64

Take not His name, who made thy mouth, in vain :
It gets thee nothing, and hath no excuse.
Lust and wine plead a pleasure, avarice gain :
But the cheap swearer through his open sluice
 Lets his soul run for naught, as little fearing :
 Were I an *Epicure*, I could bate swearing. 6

When thou dost tell another's jest, therein
Omit the oaths, which true wit cannot need :
Pick out of tales the mirth, but not the sin.
He pares his apple that will cleanly feed.
 Play not away the virtue of that name, 65
 Which is thy best stake, when griefs make thee tame.

The cheapest sins most dearly punish'd are ;
Because to shun them also is so cheap :
For we have wit to mark them, and to spare.
O crumble not away thy soul's fair heap.
 If thou wilt die, the gates of hell are broad :
 Pride and full sins have made the way a road. 70

Lie not ; but let thy heart be true to God,
Thy mouth to it, thy actions to them both :
Cowards tell lies, and those that fear the rod ;
The stormy working soul spits lies and froth.
 Dare to be true. Nothing can need a lie :
 A fault, which needs it most, grows two thereby. 73



Fly idleness, which yet thou canst not fly
 By dressing, mistressing, and complement.
 If those take up thy day, the Sun will cry
 Against thee ; for his light was only lent.

God gave thy soul brave wings, put not those feathers
 Into a bed, to sleep out all ill weathers. 84



ART thou a Magistrate? then be severe :
 If studious ; copy fair what time hath blurr'd ;
 Redeem truth from his jaws : if Soldier,
 Chase brave employments with a naked sword
 Throughout the world. Fool not ; for all may have,
 If they dare try, a glorious life, or grave. 90

O England ! full of sin, but most of sloth !
 Spit out thy phlegm, and fill thy breast with glory :
 Thy Gentry bleats, as if thy native cloth
 Transfused a sheepishness into thy story :
 Not that they all are so ; but that the most
 Are gone to grass, and in the pasture lost. 96



THIS loss springs chiefly from our education.
 Some till their ground, but let weeds choke their son :
 Some mark a partridge, never their child's fashion :
 Some ship them over, and the thing is done.
 Study this art, make it thy great design ;
 And if God's image move thee not, let thine. 102


Some great estates provide, but do not breed
 A mastering mind ; so both are lost thereby :
 Or else they breed them tender, make them need
 All that they leave ; this is flat poverty.
 For he, that needs five thousand pound to live,
 Is full as poor as he that needs but five. 108

The Church Porch.

5

The way to make thy son rich, is to fill
His mind with rest, before his trunk with riches :
For wealth without contentment, climbs a hill,
To feel those tempests, which fly over ditches.
But if thy son can make ten pound his measure,
Then all thou addest may be call'd his treasure. 114

When thou dost purpose aught (within thy power),
Be sure to do it, though it be but small :
Constancy knits the bones, and makes us stour,
When wanton pleasures beckon us to thrall.
Who breaks his own bond, forfeiteth himself :
What nature made a ship, he makes a shelf. 120

 **D**O all things like a man, not sneakingly :
Think the king sees thee still ; for his King does.
Simpering is but a lay-hypocrisy :
Give it a corner, and the clue undoes.
Who fears to do ill, sets himself to task : 125
Who fears to do well, sure should wear a mask.

Look to thy mouth : diseases enter there.
Thou hast two sconces, if thy stomach call ;
Carve, or discourse ; do not a famine fear.
Who carves, is kind to two ; who talks, to all.
Look on meat, think it dirt, then eat a bit ;
And say withal, *Earth to earth I commit.* 132

Slight those who say amidst their sickly healths,
Thou livest by rule. What doth not so but man ?
Houses are built by rule, and commonwealths.
Entice the trusty sun, if that you can,
From his Ecliptic line ; beckon the sky.
Who lives by rule, then, keeps good company. 138

Who keeps no guard upon himself, is slack,
 And rots to nothing at the next great thaw.
 Man is a shop of rules, a well-truss'd pack,
 Whose every parcel underwrites a law.

Lose not thyself, nor give thy humours way :
 God gave them to thee under lock and key. 141

BY all means use sometimes to be alone.
 Salute thyself : see what thy soul doth wear.
 Dare to look in thy chest ; for 'tis thine own :
 And tumble up and down what thou find'st there.
 Who cannot rest till he good fellows find, 149
 He breaks up house, turns out of doors his mind.

Be thrifty, but not covetous : therefore give
 Thy need, thine honour, and thy friend his due.
 Never was scraper brave man. Get to live ;
 Then live, and use it : else, it is not true
 That thou hast gotten. Surely use alone
 Makes money not a contemptible stone. 155

Never exceed thy income. Youth may make
 Even with the year : but age, if it will hit,
 Shoots a bow short, and lessens still his stake,
 As the day lessens, and his life with it.
 Thy children, kindred, friends upon thee call ;
 Before thy journey fairly part with all. 162

Yet in thy thriving still misdoubt some evil ;
 Lest gaining gain on thee, and make thee dim
 To all things else. Wealth is the conjurer's devil ;
 Whom when he thinks he hath, the devil hath him.
 Gold thou may'st safely touch ; but if it stick
 Unto thy hands, it woundeth to the quick. 168



WHAT skills it, if a bag of stones or gold
About thy neck do drown thee? raise thy head;
Take stars for money; stars not to be told
By any art, yet to be purchasèd.

None is so wasteful as the scraping dame:
She loseth three for one; her soul, rest,
fame. 174

By no means run in debt: take thine own
measure.

Who cannot live on twenty pound a year,
Cannot on forty: he's a man of pleasure,
A kind of thing that's for itself too dear,

The curious unthrift makes his clothes too wide,
And spares himself, but would his tailor chide. 180

Spend not on hopes. They that by pleading clothes
Do fortunes seek, when worth and service fail,
Would have their tale believèd for their oaths,
And are like empty vessels under sail.

Old courtiers know this; therefore set out so,
As all the day thou may'st hold out to go. 186

TN clothes, cheap handsomeness doth bear the bell.
Wisdom's a trimmer thing than shop e'er gave.

Say not then, This with that lace will do well;
But, This with my discretion will be brave.

Much curiousness is a perpetual wooing,
Nothing with labour, folly long a doing. 192

Play not for gain, but sport. Who plays for more
Than he can lose with pleasure, stakes his heart:
Perhaps his wife's too, and whom she hath bore:
Servants and churches also play their part.

Only a herald, who that way doth pass, 197
Finds his crack'd name at length in the Church-glass.



If yet thou love game at so dear a rate,
 Learn this, that hath old gamesters dearly cost :
 Dost lose ? rise up ; dost win ? rise in that state.
 Who strive to sit out losing hands, are lost.

Game is a civil gunpowder, in peace
 Blowing up houses with their whole increase. 204

In Conversation boldness now bears sway.
 But know, that nothing can so foolish be,
 As empty boldness : therefore first assay
 To stuff thy mind with solid bravery ;
 Then march on gallant : get substantial worth :
 Boldness gilds finely, and will set it forth. 210

Be sweet to all. Is thy complexion sour ?
 Then keep such company ; make them thy allay :
 Get a sharp wife, a servant that will lour.
 A stumbler stumbles least in rugged way.
 Command thyself in chief. He life's war knows,
 Whom all his passions follow, as he goes. 216

Catch not at quarrels. He that dares not speak
 Plainly and home, is coward of the two.
 Think not thy fame at every twitch will break ;
 By great deeds show, that thou canst little do ;
 And do them not : that shall thy wisdom be ;
 And change thy temperance into bravery. 222


If that thy fame with every toy be posed,
 'Tis a thin web, which poisonous fancies make ;
 But the great soldier's honour was composed
 Of thicker stuff, which would endure a shake.
 Wisdom picks friends ; civility plays the rest.
 A toy shunn'd cleanly passeth with the best. 228

Laugh not too much : the witty man laughs least :
For wit is news only to ignorance.

Less at thine own things laugh ; lest in the jest
Thy person share, and the conceit advance.

Make not thy sport, abuses : for the fly,
That feeds on dung, is colourèd thereby.

234

 **P**ICK out of mirth, like stones out of thy ground,
Profaneness, filthiness, abusiveness.

These are the scum, with which coarse wits abound:
The fine may spare these well, yet not go less.

All things are big with jest : nothing that's plain
But may be witty, if thou hast the vein.

240

Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking
Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer :
Hast thou the knack ? pamper it not with liking :
But if thou want it, buy it not too dear.

Many affecting wit beyond their power,
Have got to be a dear fool for an hour.

246

A sad wise valour is the brave complexion,
That leads the van, and swallows up the cities.
The giggler is a milk-maid, whom infection,
Or a fired beacon frighteth from his ditties.

Then he's the sport : the mirth then in him rests,
And the sad man is cock of all his jests.

252

Towards great persons use respective boldness :
That temper gives them theirs, and yet doth take
Nothing from thine : in service, care, or coldness,
Doth ratably thy fortunes mar or make.

Feed no man in his sins : for adulation
Doth make thee parcel-devil in damnation.

253

ENVY not greatness : for thou mak'st thereby
 Thyself the worse, and so the distance greater.
 Be not thine own worm : yet such jealousy,
 As hurts not others, but may make thee better,
 Is a good spur. Correct thy passion's spite ;
 Then may the beasts draw thee to happy light. 264

When baseness is exalted, do not bate
 The place its honour for the person's sake.
 The shrine is that which thou dost venerate ;
 And not the beast, that bears it on his back.
 I care not though the cloth of State should be
 Not of rich arras, but mean tapestry. 270

Thy friend put in thy bosom : wear his eyes
 Still in thy heart, that he may see what's there.
 If cause require, thou art his sacrifice ;
 Thy drops of blood must pay down all his fear ;
 But love is lost ; the way of friendship's gone ;
 Though David had his Jonathan, Christ his John. 276

YET be not surety, if thou be a father.
 Love is a personal debt. I cannot give
 My children's right, nor ought he take it : rather
 Both friends should die, than hinder them to live.
 Fathers first enter bonds to nature's ends ;
 And are her sureties, ere they are a friend's. 282

If thou be single, all thy goods and ground
 Submit to love ; but yet not more than all.
 Give one estate, as one life. None is bound
 To work for two, who brought himself to thrall.
 God made me one man ; love makes me no more,
 Till labour come, and make my weakness score.

In thy Discourse, if thou desire to please :
All such is courteous, useful, new, or witty :
Usefulness comes by labour, wit by ease ;
Courtesy grows in court ; news in the city.
Get a good stock of these, then draw the card
That suits him best, of whom thy speech is heard. 294

Entice all neatly to what they know best ;
For so thou dost thyself and him a pleasure :
(But a proud ignorance will lose his rest,
Rather than show his cards,) steal from his treasure
What to ask farther. Doubts well-raised do lock
The speaker to thee, and preserve thy stock. 300

If thou be Master-gunner, spend not all
That thou canst speak, at once ; but husband it,
And give men turns of speech : do not forestall
By lavishness thine own, and others' wit,
As if thou madest thy will. A civil guest
Will no more talk all, than eat all the feast. 306

Be calm in arguing : for fierceness makes
Error a fault, and truth discourtesy.
Why should I feel another man's mistakes
More, than his sicknesses or poverty ?
In love I should : but anger is not love,
Nor wisdom neither ; therefore gently move. 312

Calmness is great advantage : he that lets
Another chafe, may warm him at his fire :
Mark all his wanderings, and enjoy his frets ;
As cunning fencers suffer heat to tire.
Truth dwells not in the clouds : the bow that's there
Doth often aim at, never hit, the sphere. 318





Mark what another says : for many are
 Full of themselves, and answer their own notion.
 Take all into thee ; then with equal care
 Balance each dram of reason, like a potion.

If truth be with thy friend, be with them both :
 Share in the conquest, and confess a troth. 324

BE useful where thou livest, that they may
 Both want, and wish thy pleasing presence still.
 Kindness, good parts, great places are the way
 To compass this. Find out men's wants and will,
 And meet them there. All worldly joys go less
 To the one joy of doing kindnesses. 330

Pitch thy behaviour low, thy projects high ;
 So shalt thou humble and magnanimous be :
 Sink not in spirit : who aimeth at the sky
 Shoots higher much than he that means a tree.
 A grain of glory mixt with humbleness
 Cures both a fever and lethargickness. 336

Let thy mind still be bent, still plotting where,
 And when, and how the business may be done.
 Slackness breeds worms ; but the sure traveller,
 Though he alight sometimes, still goeth on.
 Active and stirring spirits live alone :
 Write on the others, *Here lies such a one.* 342

SLIGHT not the smallest loss, whether it be
 In love or honour ; take account of all :
 Shine like the sun in every corner : see
 Whether thy stock of credit swell, or fall.
 Who say, *I care not*, those I give for lost ;
 And to instruct them, 'twill not quit the cost. 348

SCORN no man's love, though of a mean degree
(Love is a present for a mighty king) ;
Much less make any one thine enemy.
As guns destroy, so may a little sling.
The cunning workman never doth refuse
The meanest tool, that he may chance to use. 364

All foreign wisdom doth amount to this,
To take all that is given ; whether wealth,
Or love, or language ; nothing comes amiss :
A good digestion turneth all to health :
And then as far as fair behaviour may,
Strike off all scores ; none are so clear as they. 360


Keep all thy native good, and naturalise
All foreign of that name ; but scorn their ill :
Embrace their activeness, not vanities.
Who follows all things, forfeiteth his will.
If thou observest strangers in each fit,
In time they 'll run thee out of all thy wit. 363

Affect in things about thee cleanliness,
That all may gladly board thee, as a flower.
Slovens take up their stock of noisomeness
Beforehand, and anticipate their last hour.
Let thy mind's sweetness have his operation
Upon thy body, clothes, and habitation. 372

In Alms regard thy means, and others' merit.
Think heaven a better bargain, than to give
Only thy single market-money for it.
Join hands with God to make a man to live.
Give to all, something ; to a good poor man,
Till thou change names, and be where he began. 378

Man is God's image ; but a poor man is
 Christ's stamp to boot : both images regard.
 God reckons for him, counts the favour his :
 Write, *So much given to God* ; thou shalt be heard.
 Let thy alms go before, and keep heaven's gate
 Open for thee ; or both may come too late. 384

Restore to God his due in tithe and time :
 A tithe purloin'd cankers the whole estate.
 Sundays observe : think when the bells do chime,
 'Tis angels' music ; therefore come not late.
 God then deals blessings : if a King did so,
 Who would not haste, nay give, to see the show ? 390

 TWICE on the day his due is understood ;
 For all the week thy food so oft he gave thee.
 Thy cheer is mended ; bate not of the food,
 Because 'tis better, and perhaps may save thee.
 Thwart not th' Almighty God : O be not cross.
 Fast when thou wilt ; but then 'tis gain, not loss. 396

Though private prayer be a brave design,
 Yet public hath more promises, more love :
 And love's a weight to hearts, to eyes a sign.
 We all are but cold suitors ; let us move
 Where it is warmest. Leave thy six and seven ; 401
 Pray with the most : for where most pray, is heaven.

When once thy foot enters the Church, be bare.
 God is more there, than thou : for thou art there
 Only by his permission. Then beware,
 And make thyself all reverence and fear.
 Kneeling ne'er spoil'd silk stocking : quit thy state.
 All equal are within the Church's gate. 408

Resort to sermons, but to prayers most :
Praying's the end of preaching. O be drest ;
Stay not for th' other pin : why thou hast lost
A joy for it worth worlds. Thus hell doth jest
 Away thy blessings, and extremely flout thee,
 Thy clothes being fast, but thy soul loose about
 thee. 414

In time of service seal up both thine eyes,
And send them to thy heart ; that spying sin,
They may weep out the stains by them did rise :
Those doors being shut, all by the ear comes in.
 Who marks in church-time others' symmetry,
 Makes all their beauty his deformity. 420

Let vain or busy thoughts have there no part :
Bring not thy plough, thy plots, thy pleasures thither.
Christ purged his temple ; so must thou thy heart.
All worldly thoughts are but thieves met together
 To cozen thee. Look to thy actions well ;
 For Churches either are our heaven or hell. 426

Judge not the preacher ; for he is thy Judge :
If thou mislike him, thou conceivest him not.
God calleth preaching folly. Do not grudge
To pick out treasures from an earthen pot.
 The worst speak something good : if all want sense,
 God takes a text, and preacheth patience. 432

He that gets patience, and the blessing which
Preachers conclude with, hath not lost his pains.
He that by being at Church escapes the ditch,
Which he might fall in by companions, gains.
 He that loves God's abode, and to combine 437
 With saints on earth, shall one day with them shine.



Jest not at preachers' language, or expression :
 How know'st thou, but thy sins made him miscarry ?
 Then turn thy faults and his into confession :
 God sent him, whatsoe'er he be : O tarry,
 And love him for his Master : his condition,
 Though it be ill, makes him no ill Physician.



NONE shall in hell such bitter pangs endure
 As those who mock at God's way of salvation.
 Whom oil and balsams kill, what salve can cure ?
 They drink with greediness a full damnation
 The Jews refusèd thunder ; and we, folly.
 Though God do hedge us in, yet who is holy ?

Sum up at night, what thou hast done by day ;
 And in the morning, what thou hast to do.
 Dress and undress thy soul : mark the decay
 And growth of it : if with thy watch, that too
 Be down, then wind up both ; since we shall be
 Most surely judged, make thy accounts agree.

456

In brief, acquit thee bravely ; play the man.
 Look not on pleasures as they come, but go.
 Defer not the least virtue : life's poor span
 Make not an ell, by trifling in thy woe.
 If thou do ill, the joy fades, not the pains :
 If well, the pain doth fade, the joy remains.

463





SUPERLIMINARE.

THOU, whom the former precepts have
Sprinkled and taught, how to behave
Thyself in Church ; approach, and taste
The Church's mystical repast.

Avoid profaneness ; come not here :
Nothing but holy, pure, and clear,
Or that which groaneth to be so,
May at his peril farther go.

THE ALTAR.

A BROKEN ALTAR, Lord, thy servant rears,
Made of a heart, and cemented with tears :
Whose parts are as thy hand did frame ;
No workman's tool hath touch'd the same.

A HEART alone
Is such a stone,
As nothing but
Thy power doth cut.
Wherefore each part
Of my hard heart
Meets in this frame,
To praise thy name :

That, if I chance to hold my peace,
These stones to praise thee may not cease.
O let thy blessed **SACRIFICE** be mine,
And sanctify this **ALTAR** to be thine.



THE SACRIFICE.



*ALL ye, who pass by, whose eyes and mind
To worldly things are sharp, but to me blind ;
To me, who took eyes that I might you find :
Was ever grief like mine ?*



The Princes of my people make a head
Against their Maker : they do wish me dead,
Who cannot wish, except I give them bread :
Was ever grief like mine ? 8

Without me each one, who doth now me brave,
Had to this day been an Egyptian slave.
They use that power against me, which I gave :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Mine own Apostle, who the bag did bear,
Though he had all I had, did not forbear
To sell me also, and to put me there :
Was ever grief like mine ? 16

For thirty pence he did my death devise,
Who at three hundred did the ointment prize,
Not half so sweet as my sweet sacrifice :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Therefore my soul melts, and my heart's dear treasure
Drops blood (the only beads) my words to measure :
O let this cup pass, if it be thy pleasure :

Was ever grief like mine ? 24

These drops being temper'd with a sinner's tears,
A balsam are for both the Hemispheres,
Curing all wounds, but mine ; all, but my fears.

Was ever grief like mine ?

Yet my Disciples sleep : I cannot gain
One hour of watching ; but their drowsy brain
Comforts not me, and doth my doctrine stain :

Was ever grief like mine ? 32

RISE, arise, they come ! Look how they run !
Alas ! what haste they make to be undone !
How with their lanterns do they seek the sun !

Was ever grief like mine ?

With clubs and staves they seek me, as a thief,
Who am the way of truth, the true relief,
Most true to those who are my greatest grief :

Was ever grief like mine ? 40


Judas, dost thou betray me with a kiss ?
Canst thou find hell about my lips ? and miss
Of life, just at the gates of life and bliss ?

Was ever grief like mine ?

See, they lay hold on me, not with the hands
Of faith, but fury ; yet at their commands
I suffer binding, who have loosed their bands :

Was ever grief like mine ? 43






ALL my Disciples fly ; fear puts a bar
Betwixt my friends and me. They leave the star,
That brought the wise men of the East from far :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Then from one ruler to another bound
They lead me : urging, that it was not sound
What I taught : Comments would the text confound.
Was ever grief like mine ? 56

The Priests and Rulers all false witness seek
'Gainst him, who seeks not life, but is the meek
And ready Paschal Lamb of this great week :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Then they accuse me of great blasphemy,
That I did thrust into the Deity,
Who never thought that any robbery :
Was ever grief like mine ? 64



SOME said, that I the Temple to the floor
In three days razed, and raised as before.
Why, he that built the world can do much
more :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Then they condemn me all with that same breath,
Which I do give them daily, unto death.
Thus Adam my first breathing rendereth :
Was ever grief like mine ? 72

They bind, and lead me unto Herod : he
Sends me to Pilate. This makes them agree ;
But yet their friendship is my enmity.
Was ever grief like mine ?

Herod and all his bands do set me light,
Who teach all hands to war, fingers to fight,
And only am the Lord of hosts and might.

Was ever grief like mine? 80

H

EROD in judgment sits, while I do stand ;
Examines me with a censorious hand :
I him obey, who all things else command :

Was ever grief like mine?

The Jews accuse me with despitefulness ;
And vying malice with my gentleness,
Pick quarrels with their only happiness :

Was ever grief like mine? 88

I answer nothing, but with patience prove
If stony hearts will melt with gentle love.
But who does hawk at eagles with a dove ?

Was ever grief like mine?

My silence rather doth augment their cry ;
My dove doth back into my bosom fly,
Because the raging waters still are high :

Was ever grief like mine? 96

Hark how they cry aloud still, *Crucify :*
It is not fit he live a day, they cry,
Who cannot live less than eternally :

Was ever grief like mine?

Pilate a stranger holdeth off ; but they,
Mine own dear people, cry, *Away, away,*
With noises confused frightening the day :

Was ever grief like mine? 104

The Temple.

Yet still they shout, and cry, and stop their ears,
 Putting my life among their sins and fears,
 And therefore with *my blood on them and theirs* :
Was ever grief like mine ?

SEE how spite cankers things. These words aright
 Usèd, and wish'd, are the whole world's light :
 But honey is their gall, brightness their night :
Was ever grief like mine ? 112

They choose a murderer, and all agree
 In him to do themselves a courtesy ;
 For it was their own cause who killèd me :
Was ever grief like mine ?

And a seditious murderer he was :
 But I the Prince of Peace ; peace that doth pass
 All understanding, more than heaven doth glass :
Was ever grief like mine ? 120

Why, Cæsar is their only King, not I :
 He clave the stony rock, when they were dry ;
 But surely not their hearts, as I well try :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Ah, how they scourge me ! yet my tenderness
 Doubles each lash : and yet their bitterness
 Winds up my grief to a mysteriousness :
Was ever grief like mine ? 123

THEY buffet me, and box me as they list,
 Who grasp the earth and heaven with my fist,
 And never yet, whom I would punish, miss'd :
Was ever grief like mine ?



Behold, they spit on me in scornful wise ;
Who with my spittle gave the blind man eyes,
Leaving his blindness to mine enemies :

Was ever grief like mine ? 138



Y face they cover, though it be divine.
As Moses' face was veiled, so is mine,
Lest on their double-dark souls either shine :

Was ever grief like mine ?

Servants and abjects flout me ; they are witty :
Now prophesy who strikes thee, is their ditty.
So they in me deny themselves all pity :

Was ever grief like mine ? 144

And now I am deliver'd unto death,
Which each one calls for so with utmost breath,
That he before me well-nigh suffereth :

Was ever grief like mine ?

Weep not, dear friends, since I for both have wept,
When all my tears were blood, the while you slept :
Your tears for your own fortunes should be kept :

Was ever grief like mine ? 152

The soldiers lead me to the common hall ;
There they deride me, they abuse me all :
Yet for twelve heavenly legions I could call :

Was ever grief like mine ?

Then with a scarlet robe they me array ;
Which shows my blood to be the only way,
And cordial left to repair man's decay :

Was ever grief like mine ? 160

THEN on my head a crown of thorns I wear ;
 For these are all the grapes Sion doth bear,
 Though I my vine planted and water'd there :
Was ever grief like mine ?

So sits the earth's great curse in Adam's fall
 Upon my head ; so I remove it all
 From th' earth unto my brows, and bear the thrall :
Was ever grief like mine ? 168

Then with the reed they gave to me before,
 They strike my head, the rock from whence all store
 Of heavenly blessings issue evermore :
Was ever grief like mine ?

They bow their knees to me, and cry, *Hail, King :*
 Whatever scoffs or scornfulness can bring,
 I am the floor, the sink, where they it fling ;
Was ever grief like mine ? 176

BET since man's sceptres are as frail as reeds,
 And thorny all their crowns, bloody their weeds ;
 I, who am Truth, turn into truth their deeds :
Was ever grief like mine ?

The soldiers also spit upon that face
 Which Angels did desire to have the grace,
 And Prophets once to see, but found no place :
Was ever grief like mine ? 184

Thus trimmèd, forth they bring me to the rout,
 Who *Crucify him*, cry with one strong shout.
 God holds his peace at man, and man cries out :
Was ever grief like mine ?

They lead me in once more, and putting then
Mine own clothes on, they lead me out again.
Whom devils fly, thus is he toss'd of men :

Was ever grief like mine ? 192

And now weary of sport, glad to engross
All spite in one, counting my life their loss,
They carry me to my most bitter cross :

Was ever grief like mine ?

My cross I bear myself, until I faint :
Then Simon bears it for me by constraint,
The decreed burden of each mortal Saint :

Was ever grief like mine ? 200

O all ye who pass by, behold and see :
Man stole the fruit, but I must climb the tree ;
The tree of life to all, but only me :

Was ever grief like mine ?

Lo, here I hang, charged with a world of sin,
The greater world o' the two ; for that came in
By words, but this by sorrow I must win :

Was ever grief like mine ? 208

Such sorrow, as if sinful man could feel,
Or feel his part, he would not cease to kneel,
Till all were melted, though he were all steel.

Was ever grief like mine ?

But, *O my God, my God!* why leav'st thou me,
The Son, in whom thou dost delight to be ?
My God, my God—————

Never was grief like mine. 216



Shame tears my soul, my body many a wound ;
 Sharp nails pierce this, but sharper that confound ;
 Reproaches, which are free, while I am bound :
Was ever grief like mine ?

Now heal thyself, Physician ; now come down.
 Alas ! I did so, when I left my crown
 And Father's smile for you, to feel his frown :
Was ever grief like mine ? 224

In healing not myself, there doth consist
 All that salvation, which ye now resist ;
 Your safety in my sickness doth subsist :
Was ever grief like mine ?

BETWIXT two thieves I spend my utmost breath,
 As he that for some robbery suffereth.
 Alas ! what have I stolen from you ? death :
Was ever grief like mine ? 232

A king my title is, prefix'd on high ;
 Yet by my subjects I'm condemn'd to die
 A servile death in servile company :
Was ever grief like mine ?

They gave me vinegar mingled with gall,
 But more with malice : yet, when they did call,
 With Manna, Angels' food, I fed them all :
Was ever grief like mine ? 240

They part my garments, and by lot dispose
 My coat, the type of love, which once cured those
 Who sought for help, never malicious foes :
Was ever grief like mine ?

The Church.

27

Nay, after death their spite shall farther go ;
For they will pierce my side, I full well know ;
That as sin came, so Sacraments might flow :

Was ever grief like mine ? 248

But now I die ; now all is finishèd.
My woe, man's weal : and now I bow my head :
Only let others say, when I am dead,

Never was grief like mine. 252






THE THANKSGIVING.



O KING of grief ! (a title strange, yet true,
To thee of all kings only due)
O King of wounds ! how shall I grieve for thee,
Who in all grief preventest me ?
Shall I weep blood ? why, thou hast wept such store, ⁵
That all thy body was one door.
Shall I be scourgèd, floutèd, boxèd, sold ?
'Tis but to tell the tale is told.
My God, my God, why dost thou part from me ?
Was such a grief as cannot be. 10
Shall I then sing, skipping, thy doleful story,
And side with thy triumphant glory ?
Shall thy strokes be my stroking ? thorns, my flower ?
Thy rod, my posie ? cross, my bower ?
But how then shall I imitate thee, and 15
Copy thy fair, though bloody hand ?
Surely I will revenge me on thy love,
And try who shall victorious prove.
If thou dost give me wealth ; I will restore
All back unto thee by the poor. 20
If thou dost give me honour ; men shall see,
The honour doth belong to thee.
I will not marry ; or, if she be mine,
She and her children shall be thine.
My bosom-friend, if he blaspheme thy name, 25
I will tear thence his love and fame.

ONE half of me being gone, the rest I give
Unto some Chapel, die or live.
As for thy passion—but of that anon,
When with the other I have done. 30
For thy predestination, I'll contrive,
That three years hence, if I survive,
I'll build a 'spital, or mend common ways,
But mend my own without delays.
Then I will use the works of thy creation, 35
As if I used them but for fashion.
The world and I will quarrel ; and the year
Shall not perceive, that I am here.
My music shall find thee, and every string
Shall have his attribute to sing ; 40
That all together may accord in thee,
And prove one God, one harmony.
If thou shalt give me wit, it shall appear,
If thou hast given it me, 'tis here.
Nay, I will read thy book, and never move 45
Till I have found therein thy love ;
Thy art of love, which I'll turn back on thee,
O my dear Saviour, Victory !
Then for thy passion—I will do for that---
Alas ! my God, I know not what. 50





THE REPRISAL.



HAVE consider'd it, and find
There is no dealing with thy mighty passion :
For though I die for thee, I am behind ;
My sins deserve the condemnation.

O make me innocent, that I
May give a disentangled state and free ;
And yet thy wounds still my attempts defy,
For by thy death I die for thee.

8

Ah ! was it not enough that thou
By thy eternal glory didst outgo me ?
Could'st thou not grief's sad conquests me allow,
But in all victories overthrow me ?

Yet by confession will I come
Into the conquest. Though I can do naught
Against thee, in thee I will overcome
The man, who once against thee fought.

16



THE AGONY.



PHILOSOPHERS have measured mountains,
Fathom'd the depths of seas, of states, and kings,
Walk'd with a staff to heaven, and tracèd foun-
tains :

But there are two vast, spacious things,
The which to measure it doth more behove :
Yet few there are that sound them ; Sin and Love.

6

Who would know Sin, let him repair
Unto Mount Olivet ; there shall he see
A man, so wrung with pains, that all his hair,
His skin, his garments, bloody be.
Sin is that Press and Vice, which forceth pain
To hunt his cruel food through every vein.


12

Who knows not Love, let him assay,
And taste that juice, which on the cross a pike
Did set again abroach ; then let him say
If ever he did taste the like.
Love is that liquor sweet and most divine,
Which my God feels as blood ; but I, as wine.

18



THE SINNER.

 LORD, how I am all ague, when I seek
What I have treasured in my memory !
Since, if my soul make even with the week,
Each seventh note by right is due to thee.
I find there quarries of piled vanities,
But shreds of holiness, that dare not venture
To show their face, since cross to thy decrees :
There the circumference earth is, heaven the centre. 8

In so much dregs the quintessence is small :
The spirit and good extract of my heart
Comes to about the many hundredth part.
Yet, Lord, restore thine image, hear my call :

And though my hard heart scarce to thee can groan,
Remember that thou once didst write in stone. 14



GOOD FRIDAY.



MY chief good,
How shall I measure out thy blood ?
How shall I count what thee befell,
And each grief tell ?

Shall I thy woes
Number according to thy foes ?
Or, since one star show'd thy first breath,
Shall all thy death ?

Or shall each leaf,
Which falls in Autumn, score a grief ?
Or cannot leaves, but fruit, be sign
Of the true vine ?

Then let each hour
Of my whole life one grief devour ;
That thy distress through all may run,
And be my sun.

Or rather let
My several sins their sorrows get ;
That, as each beast his cure doth know,
Each sin may so.

SINCE blood is fittest, Lord, to write
Thy sorrows in, and bloody fight ;
My heart hath store ; write there, where in
One box doth lie both ink and sin :

8

13

21

That when Sin spies so many foes,
Thy whips, thy nails, thy wounds, thy woes,
All come to lodge there, Sin may say,
No room for me, and fly away.

Sin being gone, O fill the place,
And keep possession with thy grace ;
Lest sin take courage and return,
And all the writings blot or burn.

22



REDEMPTION.

HAVING been tenant long to a rich Lord,
Not thriving, I resolvèd to be bold,
And make a suit unto him, to afford
A new small-rented lease, and cancel th' old.

In Heaven at his manor I him sought :
They told me there, that he was lately gone
About some land, which he had dearly bought
Long since on earth, to take possession.

I straight return'd, and knowing his great birth,
Sought him accordingly in great resorts ;
In cities, theatres, gardens, parks, and courts :
At length I heard a ragged noise and mirth

Of thieves and murderers : there I him espied,
Who straight, *Your suit is granted*, said, and died.





SEPULCHRE.

O BLESSED body ! whither art thou thrown ?
No lodging for thee, but a cold hard stone ?
So many hearts on earth, and yet not one
Receive thee ?

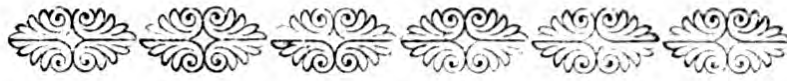
Sure there is room within our hearts good store ;
For they can lodge transgressions by the score :
Thousands of toys dwell there, yet out of door
They leave thee. t

But that which shows them large, shows them unfit.
Whatever sin did this pure rock commit,
Which holds thee now ? Who hath indicted it
Of murder ?

Where our hard hearts took up of stones to brain thee,
And missing this, most falsely did arraign thee ;
Only these stones in quiet entertain thee,
And order. 16

And as of old, the Law by heavenly art
Was writ in stone : so thou, which also art
The letter of the word, find'st no fit heart
To hold thee.

Yet do we still persist as we began,
And so should perish, but that nothing can,
Though it be cold, hard, foul, from loving man
Withhold thee. 24



EASTER.

RISE, heart ; thy Lord is risen. Sing his praise
Without delays,
Who takes thee by the hand, that thou likewise
With him may'st rise :
That, as his death calcinèd thee to dust,
His life may make thee gold, and much more, Just. ⁶

Awake, my lute, and struggle for thy part
With all thy art.
The cross taught all wood to resound his name
Who bore the same.
His stretchèd sinews taught all strings, what key
Is best to celebrate this most high day. 12

Consòrt both heart and lute, and twist a song
Pleasant and long :
Or since all music is but three parts vied,
And multiplied ;
O let thy blessed Spirit bear a part,
And make up our defects with his sweet art. 18

I**G****O**T me flowers to strew thy way ;
I got me boughs off many a tree :
But thou wast up by break of day,
And brought'st thy sweets along with thee.



The Sun arising in the East,
Though he give light, and th' East perfume ;
If they should offer to contest
With thy arising, they presume. 24

Can there be any day but this,
 Though many suns to shine endeavour?
 We count three hundred, but we miss:
 There is but one, and that one ever.

80



EASTER WINGS.

LORD, WHO CREATEDST MAN IN WEALTH AND STORE,
 THOUGH FOOLISHLY HE LOST THE SAME,
 DECAYING MORE AND MORE,
 TILL HE BECAME
 MOST POOR:

6

WITH THEE
 OH LET ME RISE
 AS LARKS, HARMONIOUSLY,
 AND SING THIS DAY THY VICTORIES:
 THEN SHALL THE FALL FARTHER THE FLIGHT IN ME.

10

MY TENDER AGE IN SORROW DID BEGIN:
 AND STILL WITH SICKNESSES AND SHAME
 THOU DID'ST SO PUNISH SIN,
 THAT I BECAME
 MOST THIN.

15

WITH THEE
 LET ME COMBINE,
 AND FEEL THIS DAY THY VICTORY,
 FOR, IF I IMP MY WING ON THINE,
 AFFLICTION SHALL ADVANCE THE FLIGHT IN ME.

20

HOLY BAPTISM.



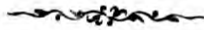
She that sees a dark and shady grove,
Stays not, but looks beyond it on the sky ;
So when I view my sins, mine eyes remove
More backward still, and to that water fly,

Which is above the heavens, whose spring and vent
Is in my dear Redeemer's piercèd side.

O blessed streams ! either ye do prevent
And stop our sins from growing thick and wide, 8

Or else give tears to drown them, as they grow.
In you Redemption measures all my time,
And spreads the plaster equal to the crime :
You taught the book of life my name, that so,

Whatever future sins should me miscall,
Your first acquaintance might discredit all. 14



HOLY BAPTISM.

SINCE, Lord, to thee
A narrow way and little gate
Is all the passage, on my infancy
Thou didst lay hold, and antedate
My faith in me. 5

O let me still
Write thee great God, and me a child :
Let me be soft and supple to thy will,
Small to myself, to others mild,
Behither ill. 10

Although by stealth
 My flesh get on ; yet let her sister
 My soul bid nothing, but preserve her wealth :
 The growth of flesh is but a blister ;
 Childhood is health.

15



-NATURE.

FULL of rebellion, I would die,
 Or fight, or travel, or deny
 That thou hast aught to do with me.
 O tame my heart ;
 It is thy highest art
 To captivate strong holds to thee.

6


If thou shalt let this venom lurk,
 And in suggestions fume and work,
 My soul will turn to bubbles straight,
 And thence by kind
 Vanish into a wind,
 Making thy workmanship deceit.

12

O smooth my rugged heart, and there
 Engrave thy reverend law and fear ;
 Or make a new one, since the old
 Is sapless grown,
 And a much fitter stone
 To hide my dust, than thee to hold.

18

SIN.



LORD, with what care hast thou begirt us round !
Parents first season us : then schoolmasters
Deliver us to laws ; they send us bound
To rules of reason, holy messengers,


Pulpits and Sundays, sorrow dogging sin,
Afflictions sorted, anguish of all sizes,
Fine nets and stratagems to catch us in,
Bibles laid open, millions of surprises, 8

Blessings beforehand, ties of gratefulness,
The sound of glory ringing in our ears ;
Without, our shame ; within, our consciences ;
Angels and grace, eternal hopes and fears.

Yet all these fences and their whole array
One cunning bosom-sin blows quite away. 14



AFFLICTION.



WHEN first thou didst entice to thee my heart,
I thought the service brave :
So many joys I writ down for my part,
Besides what I might have
Out of my stock of natural delights,
Augmented with thy gracious benefits. 6

I lookèd on thy furniture so fine,
 And made it fine to me ;
 Thy glorious household-stuff did me entwine,
 And 'tice me unto thee.
 Such stars I counted mine : both heaven and earth
 Paid me my wages in a world of mirth. 12

What pleasures could I want, whose King I served,
 Where joys my fellows were ?
 Thus argued into hopes, my thoughts reserved
 No place for grief or fear ;
 Therefore my sudden soul caught at the place,
 And made her youth and fierceness seek thy face : 18

At first thou gav'st me milk and sweetnesses ;
 I had my wish and way :
 My days were strew'd with flowers and happiness :
 There was no month but May.
 But with my years sorrow did twist and grow,
 And made a party unawares for woe. 24

My flesh began unto my soul in pain,
 Sicknesses cleave my bones,
 Consuming agues dwell in every vein,
 And tune my breath to groans :
 Sorrow was all my soul ; I scarce believed,
 Till grief did tell me roundly, that I lived. 30

When I got health, thou took'st away my life,
 And more ; for my friends die :
 My mirth and edge was lost ; a blunted knife
 Was of more use than I.
 Thus thin and lean, without a fence or friend,
 I was blown through with every storm and wind. 36

WHEREAS my birth and spirit rather took
The way that takes the town ;
Thou didst betray me to a lingering book,
And wrap me in a gown.
I was entangled in the world of strife,
Before I had the power to change my life. 42

Yet, for I threaten'd oft the siege to raise,
Not simpering all mine age,
Thou often didst with Academic praise
Melt and dissolve my rage.
I took thy sweeten'd pill, till I came near ;
I could not go away, nor persevere. 43

Yet lest perchance I should too happy be
In my unhappiness,
Turning my purge to food, thou throwest me
Into more sicknesses.
Thus doth thy power cross-bias me, not making
Thine own gift good, yet me from my ways taking. 54

NOW I am here, what thou wilt do with me
None of my books will show :
I read, and sigh, and wish I were a tree ;
For sure then I should grow
To fruit or shade : at least some bird would trust
Her household to me, and I should be just. 60

Yet, though thou troublest me, I must be meek ;
In weakness must be stout.
Well, I will change the service, and go seek
Some other Master out.
Ah, my dear God ! though I am clean forgot,
Let me not love thee, if I love thee not. 66



REPENTANCE.



LORD, I confess my sin is great ;
Great is my sin. Oh ! gently treat
With thy quick flower, thy momentary bloom ;
Whose life still pressing
Is one undressing,
A steady aiming at a tomb. 6

Man's age is two hours' work, or three ;
Each day doth round about us see.
Thus are we to delights : but we are all
To sorrows old,
If life be told
From what life feeleth, Adam's fall. 12

O let thy height of mercy then
Compassionate short-breathèd men,
Cut me not off for my most foul transgression :
I do confess
My foolishness ;
My God, accept of my confession. 18

Sweeten at length this bitter bowl,
Which thou hast pour'd into my soul ;
Thy wormwood turn to health, winds to fair weather :
For if thou stay,
I and this day,
As we did rise, we die together. 24



WHEN thou for sin rebukest man,
Forthwith he waxeth woe and wan :
Bitterness fills our bowels ; all our hearts
Pine, and decay,
And drop away,
And carry with them th' other parts. 30

But thou wilt sin and grief destroy ;
That so the broken bones may joy,
And tune together in a well-set song,
Full of his praises
Who dead men raises.
Fractures well cured make us more strong. 35



FAITH.



WORD, how couldst thou so much appease
Thy wrath for sin, as, when man's sight was dim,
And could see little, to regard his ease,
And bring by Faith all things to him ?

Hungry I was, and had no meat ;
I did conceit a most delicious feast ;
I had it straight, and did as truly eat,
As ever did a welcome guest. 8

There is a rare outlandish root,
Which when I could not get, I thought it here :
That apprehension cured so well my foot,
That I can walk to heaven well near.

I owèd thousands and much more :
 I did believe that I did nothing owe,
 And lived accordingly ; my creditor
 Believes so too, and lets me go.

16

Faith makes me anything, or all
 That I believe is in the sacred story :
 And when sin placeth me in Adam's fall,
 Faith sets me higher in his glory.

If I go lower in the book,
 What can be lower than the common manger ?
 Faith puts me there with Him, who sweetly took
 Our flesh and frailty, death and danger.

24

If bliss had lien in art or strength,
 None but the wise and strong had gainèd it :
 Where now by Faith all arms are of a length ;
 One size doth all conditions fit.

A peasant may believe as much
 As a great Clerk, and reach the highest stature.
 Thus dost thou make proud knowledge bend and
 crouch,
 While Grace fills up uneven Nature.

32

When creatures had no real light
 Inherent in them, thou didst make the sun,
 Impute a lustre, and allow them bright :
 And in this show what Christ hath done.

That which before was darken'd clean
 With bushy groves, pricking the looker's eye,
 Vanish'd away, when Faith did change the scene :
 And then appear'd a glorious sky.

40



The Church.

45

What though my body run to dust?
Faith cleaves unto it, counting every grain,
With an exact and most particular trust,
Reserving all for flesh again.

44



PRAYER.

PRAYER, the Church's banquet, Angel's age,
God's breath in man returning to his birth,
The soul in paraphrase, heart in pilgrimage,
The Christian plummet sounding heaven and earth ;



Engine against th' Almighty, sinner's tower,
Reversed thunder, Christ-side-piercing spear,
The six days' world-transposing in an hour,
A kind of tune, which all things hear and fear ;

8

Softness, and peace, and joy, and love, and bliss,
Exalted Manna, gladness of the best,
Heaven in ordinary, men well drest,
The Milky Way, the bird of Paradise,


Church-bells beyond the stars heard, the soul's blood,
The land of spices, something understood.

14





HOLY COMMUNION.

NOT in rich furniture, or fine array,
Nor in a wedge of gold,
Thou, who from me wast sold,
To me dost now thyself convey ;
For so thou should'st without me still have been,
Leaving within me sin : 6

But by the way of nourishment and strength,
Thou creep'st into my breast ;
Making thy way my rest,
And thy small quantities my length ;
Which spread their forces into every part,
Meeting sin's force and art. 2

Yet can these not get over to my soul,
Leaping the wall that parts
Our souls and fleshly hearts ;
But as th' outworks, they may control
My rebel-flesh, and carrying thy name,
Affright both sin and shame. 13

Only thy grace, which with these elements comes,
Knoweth the ready way,
And hath the privy key,
Opening the soul's most subtile rooms :
While those to spirits refined, at door attend
Despatches from their friend. 24

GIVE me my captive soul, or take
My body also thither.
Another lift like this will make
Them both to be together.

BEFORE that sin turn'd flesh to stone,
And all our lump to leaven ;
A fervent sigh might well have blown
Our innocent earth to heaven.

32

For sure, when Adam did not know
To sin, or sin to smother ;
He might to heaven from Paradise go,
As from one room t' another.

Thou hast restored us to this ease
By this thy heavenly blood,
Which I can go to, when I please,
And leave th' earth to their food.

40



ANTIPHON.

CHO. LET all the world in every corner sing,
My God and King.

VER. The heavens are not too high,
His praise may thither fly :
The earth is not too low,
His praises there may grow.

CHO. Let all the world in every corner sing,
My God and King.

8


VER. The Church with Psalms must shout,
No door can keep them out :
But above all, the heart
Must bear the longest part.

CHO. Let all the world in every corner sing,
My God and King.

14

LOVE.

PART I.


IMMORTAL Love, author of this great frame,
 Sprung from that beauty which can never fade ;
 How hath man parcell'd out thy glorious name,
 And thrown it on that dust which thou hast made,
 While mortal love doth all the title gain !
 Which siding with invention, they together
 Bear all the sway, possessing heart and brain 7
 (Thy workmanship), and give thee share in neither.
 Wit fancies beauty, beauty raiseth wit :
 The world is theirs ; they two play out the game,
 Thou standing by : and though thy glorious name
 Wrought our deliverance from th' infernal pit,
 Who sings thy praise ? only a scarf or glove
 Doth warm our hands, and make them write of
 love. 14

PART II.

IMMORTAL Heat, O let thy greater flame
 Attract the lesser to it : let those fires
 Which shall consume the world, first make it tame,
 And kindle in our hearts such true desires,
 As may consume our lusts, and make thee way.
 Then shall our hearts pant thee ; then shall our
 brain
 All her inventions on thine Altar lay,
 And there in hymns send back thy fire again : 22

Our eyes shall see thee, which before saw dust ;
Dust blown by wit, till that they both were blind :
Thou shalt recover all thy goods in kind,
Who wert disseizèd by usurping lust :

All knees shall bow to thee ; all wits shall rise,
And praise Him who did make and mend our eyes. 23



THE TEMPER.

HOW should I praise thee, Lord ! how should my
rhymes


Gladly engrave thy love in steel,
If what my soul doth feel sometimes,
My soul might ever feel !

Although there were some forty heavens, or more,
Sometimes I peer above them all ;
Sometimes I hardly reach a score,
Sometimes to hell I fall. 8

O rack me not to such a vast extent :
Those distances belong to thee :
The world 's too little for thy tent,
A grave too big for me.

Wilt thou meet arms with man, that thou dost stretch
A crumb of dust from heaven to hell ?
Will great God measure with a wretch ?
Shall he thy stature spell ? 16

The Temple.


 let me, when thy roof my soul hath hid,
 O let me roost and nestle there :
 Then of a sinner thou art rid,
 And I of hope and fear.

Yet take thy way ; for sure thy way is best :
 Stretch or contract me thy poor debtor :
 This is but tuning of my breast,
 To make the music better. 24

Whether I fly with angels, fall with dust,
 Thy hands made both, and I am there.
 Thy power and love, my love and trust,
 Make one place every where. 28



THE TEMPER.

 cannot be. Where is that mighty joy,
 Which just now took up all my heart ?
 Lord ! if thou must needs use thy dart,
 Save that, and me ; or sin for both destroy.

The grosser world stands to thy word and art ;
 But thy diviner world of grace
 Thou suddenly dost raise and raze,
 And every day a new Creator art. 8

O fix thy chair of grace, that all my powers
 May also fix their reverence :
 For when thou dost depart from hence,
 They grow unruly, and sit in thy bowers.

Scatter, or bind them all to bend to thee :
Though elements change, and heaven move ;
Let not thy higher Court remove,
But keep a standing Majesty in me.

16



JORDAN.

WHO says that fictions only and false hair
Become a verse? Is there in truth no beauty?
Is all good structure in a winding stair?
May no lines pass, except they do their duty
Not to a true, but painted chair?

5

Is it not verse, except enchanted groves
And sudden arbours shadow coarse-spun lines?
Must purling streams refresh a lover's loves?
Must all be veil'd, while he that reads, divines,
Catching the sense at two removes?

10

Shepherds are honest people ; let them sing :
Riddle who list, for me, and pull for Prime :
I envy no man's nightingale or spring ;
Nor let them punish me with loss of rhyme,
Who plainly say, *My God, my King.*

15





EMPLOYMENT.



IF as a flower doth spread and die,
Thou wouldst extend me to some good,
Before I were by frost's extremity
Nipt in the bud ;

The sweetness and the praise were thine ;
But the extension and the room,
Which in thy garland I should fill, were mine
At thy great doom.

8

For as thou dost impart thy grace,
The greater shall our glory be.
The measure of our joys is in this place,
The stuff with thee.

Let me not languish then, and spend
A life as barren to thy praise
As is the dust, to which that life doth tend,
But with delays.

16

All things are busy : only I
Neither bring honey with the bees,
Nor flowers to make that, nor the husbandry
To water these.

I am no link of thy great chain,
But all my company is a weed.
Lord, place me in thy consort ; give one strain
To my poor reed.

24

THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

PART I.



BOOK! infinite sweetness! let my heart
Suck every letter, and a honey gain,
Precious for any grief in any part;
To clear the breast, to mollify all pain.

Thou art all health, health thriving, till it make
A full eternity: thou art a mass
Of strange delights, where we may wish and take.
Ladies, look here; this is the thankful glass, 8

That mends the looker's eyes: this is the well
That washes what it shows. Who can endear
Thy praise too much? thou art Heaven's Lieger here,
Working against the states of death and hell.

Thou art joy's handsel: heaven lies flat in thee,
Subject to every mounter's bended knee. 14

PART II.



H that I knew how all thy lights combine
And the configurations of their glory!
Seeing not only how each verse doth shine,
But all the constellations of the story.

This verse marks that, and both do make a motion
Unto a third, that ten leaves off doth lie:
Then as dispersèd herbs do watch a potion,
These three make up some Christian's destiny. 22

Such are thy secrets, which my life makes good,
 And comments on thee : for in every thing
 Thy words do find me out, and parallels bring,
 And in another make me understood.

Stars are poor books, and oftentimes do miss :
 This book of stars lights to eternal bliss.

23



WHITSUNDAY.



LISTEN, sweet Dove, unto my song,
 And spread thy golden wings in me ;
 Hatching my tender heart so long,
 Till it get wing, and fly away with thee.

Where is that fire which once descended
 On thy Apostles ? thou didst then
 Keep open house, richly attended,
 Feasting all comers by twelve chosen men.

8

Such glorious gifts thou didst bestow,
 That th' earth did like a heaven appear :
 The stars were coming down to know
 If they might mend their wages, and serve here.

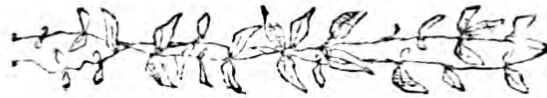
The Sun, which once did shine alone,
 Hung down his head, and wish'd for night,
 When he beheld twelve Suns for one
 Going about the world, and giving light.

16

BUT since those pipes of gold, which brought
That cordial water to our ground,
Were cut and martyr'd by the fault
Of those who did themselves through their side wound ;

Thou shutt'st the door, and keep'st within ;
Scarce a good joy creeps through the chink :
And if the braves of conquering sin
Did not excite thee, we should wholly sink. 24

Lord, though we change, thou art the same ;
The same sweet God of love and light :
Restore this day, for thy great Name,
Unto his ancient and miraculous right. 28



GRACE.

MY stock lies dead, and no increase
Doth my dull husbandry improve :
O let thy graces without cease
Drop from above !

If still the Sun should hide his face,
Thy house would but a dungeon prove,
Thy works night's captives : O let grace
Drop from above ! 8

The dew doth every morning fall ;
And shall the dew outstrip thy Dove ?
The dew, for which grass cannot call,
Drop from above.



The Temple.

Death is still working like a mole,
 And digs my grave at each remove :
 Let grace work too, and on my soul
 Drop from above.

16

Sin is still hammering my heart
 Unto a hardness, void of love :
 Let suppling grace, to cross his art,
 Drop from above.

O come ! for thou dost know the way.
 Or if to me thou wilt not move,
 Remove me where I need not say—
 Drop from above.

24



PRAISE.



TO write a verse or two, is all the praise
 That I can raise :
 Mend my estate in any ways,
 Thou shalt have more.

I go to Church ; help me to wings, and I
 Will thither fly ;
 Or, if I mount unto the sky,
 I will do more.

8

Man is all weakness ; there is no such thing
 As Prince or King :
 His arm is short ; yet with a sling
 He may do more.

An herb distill'd, and drunk, may dwell next door
On the same floor,
To a brave soul : Exalt the poor,
They can do more. 16

O raise me, then ! poor bees, that work all day,
Sting my delay,
Who have a work, as well as they,
And much, much more. 20



AFFLICTION.

KILL me not every day,
Thou Lord of life ; since thy one death for me
Is more than all my deaths can be,
Though I in broken pay
Die over each hour of Methusalem's stay. 5

If all men's tears were let
Into one common sewer, sea, and brine ;
What were they all, compared to thine ?
Wherein if they were set,
They would discolour thy most bloody sweat. 10

Thou art my grief alone,
Thou Lord conceal it not : and as thou art
All my delight, so all my smart :
Thy cross took up in one,
By way of imprest, all my future moan. 15



MATINS.

I CANNOT ope mine eyes,
But thou art ready there to catch
My morning-soul and sacrifice :
Then we must needs for that day make a match.

My God, what is a heart ?
Silver, or gold, or precious stone,
Or star, or rainbow, or a part
Of all these things, or all of them in one ?

8

My God, what is a heart,
That thou shouldst it so eye, and woo,
Pouring upon it all thy art,
As if that thou hadst nothing else to do ?

Indeed, man's whole estate
Amounts (and richly) to serve thee :
He did not heaven and earth create,
Yet studies them, not Him by whom they be.

16

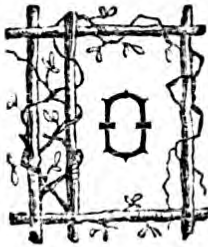
Teach me thy love to know ;
That this new light, which now I see,
May both the work and workman show :
Then by a Sunbeam I will climb to thee.

20





SIN.



THAT I could a sin once see !
We paint the devil foul, yet he
Hath some good in him, all agree.
Sin is flat opposite to th' Almighty, seeing
It wants the good of *virtue*, and of *being*. 5

But God more care of us hath had,
If apparitions make us sad,
By sight of sin we should grow mad.
Yet as in sleep we see foul death, and live ;
So devils are our sins in prospective. 10



EVEN-SONG.



BLEST be the God of love,
Who gave me eyes, and light, and power this day,
Both to be busy and to play.
But much more blest be God above,

Who gave me sight alone,
Which to himself he did deny :
For when he sees my ways, I die :
But I have got his Son, and he hath none. 8

The Temple.

What have I brought thee home
 For this thy love? have I discharged the debt,
 Which this day's favour did beget?
 I ran; but all I brought, was foam.



Thy diet, care, and cost
 Do end in bubbles, balls of wind;
 Of wind to thee whom I have crost,
 But balls of wild-fire to my troubled mind.

18

Yet still thou goest on,
 And now with darkness closest weary eyes,
 Saying to man, *It doth suffice:*
Henceforth repose; your work is done.

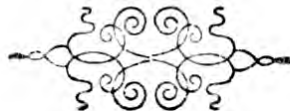
Thus in thy Ebony box
 Thou dost enclose us, till the day
 Put our amendment in our way,
 And give new wheels to our disorder'd clocks.

24

I muse, which shows more love,
 The day or night: that is the gale, this th' harbour;
 That is the walk, and this the arbour;
 Or that the garden, this the grove.

My God, thou art all love.
 Not one poor minute 'scapes thy breast,
 But brings a favour from above;
 And in this love, more than in bed, I rest.

23





CHURCH MONUMENTS.

WHILE that my soul repairs to her devotion,
Here I entomb my flesh, that it betimes
May take acquaintance of this heap of dust ;
To which the blast of death's incessant motion,
Fed with the exhalation of our crimes,
Drives all at last. Therefore I gladly trust 6


My body to this school, that it may learn
To spell his elements, and find his birth
Written in dusty heraldry and lines ;
Which dissolution sure doth best discern,
Comparing dust with dust, and earth with earth.
These laugh at Jet, and Marble put for signs, 12

To sever the good fellowship of dust,
And spoil the meeting. What shall point out them,
When they shall bow, and kneel, and fall down flat
To kiss those heaps, which now they have in trust ?
Dear flesh, while I do pray, learn here thy stem
And true descent ; that when thou shalt grow fat, 18

And wanton in thy cravings, thou may'st know,
That flesh is but the glass, which holds the dust
That measures all our time ; which also shall
Be crumbled into dust. Mark here below,
How tame these ashes are, how free from lust,
That thou may'st fit thyself against thy fall. 24



CHURCH MUSIC.


WEETEST of sweets, I thank you : when displeasure
 Did through my body wound my mind,
 You took me thence ; and in your house of pleasure
 A dainty lodging me assign'd. 4

Now I in you without a body move,
 Rising and falling with your wings :
 We both together sweetly live and love,
 Yet say sometimes, *God help poor kings.* 8

Comfort, I'll die ; for if you post from me,
 Sure I shall do so, and much more :
 But if I travel in your company,
 You know the way to heaven's door. 12



CHURCH LOCK AND KEY.

NOW it is my sin, which locks thine ears,
 And binds thy hands !
 Out-crying my requests, drowning my tears ;
 Or else the chillness of my faint demands. 4

But as cold hands are angry with the fire,
 And mend it still ;
 So I do lay the want of my desire,
 Not on my sins, or coldness, but thy will. 8

Yet hear, O God, only for His blood's sake,
 Which pleads for me :
 For though sins plead too, yet like stones they make
 His blood's sweet current much more loud to be. 12



THE CHURCH FLOOR.

MARK you the floor? that square and speckled stone,
Which looks so firm and strong,
Is Patience :

And th' other black and grave, wherewith each one
Is chequer'd all along,
Humility : 6

The gentle rising, which on either hand
Leads to the quire above,
Is Confidence :

But the sweet cement, which in one sure band
Ties the whole frame, is *Love*
And Charity. 12

HITHER sometimes Sin steals, and stains
The Marble's neat and curious veins :
But all is cleansèd when the Marble weeps.
Sometimes Death, puffing at the door,
Blows all the dust about the floor :
But while he thinks to spoil the room, he sweeps.

Blest be the *Architect*, whose art
Could build so strong in a weak heart. 29





THE WINDOWS.

WORD, how can man preach thy eternal word?
 He is a brittle crazy glass :
 Yet in thy Temple thou dost him afford
 This glorious and transcendent place,
 To be a window, through thy grace. 5

But when thou dost anneal in glass thy story,
 Making thy life to shine within
 The holy Preachers, then the light and glory
 More rev'rend grow, and more doth win ;
 Which else show wat'rish, bleak, and thin. 10

Doctrine and life, colours and light, in one
 When they combine and mingle, bring
 A strong regard and awe : but speech alone
 Doth vanish like a flaring thing,
 And in the ear, not conscience ring. 15



TRINITY SUNDAY.

WORD, who hast form'd me out of mud,
 And hast redeem'd me through thy blood,
 And sanctified me to do good ; 3

Purge all my sins done heretofore ;
 For I confess my heavy score,
 And I will strive to sin no more.

Enrich my heart, mouth, hands in me,
 With faith, with hope, with charity ;
 That I may run, rise, rest with thee.



CONTENT.

DEFACE, muttering thoughts, and do not grudge to keep
Within the walls of your own breast.
Who cannot on his own bed sweetly sleep,
Can on another's hardly rest.


Gad not abroad at every quest and call
Of an untrained hope or passion.
To court each place or fortune that doth fall,
Is wantonness in contemplation. 8

Mark how the fire in flints doth quiet lie,
Content and warm to itself alone :
But when it would appear to other's eye,
Without a knock it never shone.

Give me the pliant mind, whose gentle measure
Complies and suits with all estates ;
Which can let loose to a crown, and yet with pleasure
Take up within a cloister's gates. 16

This soul doth span the world, and hang content
From either pole unto the centre :
Where in each room of the well-furnish'd tent
He lies warm, and without adventure.

The brags of life are but a nine days' wonder :
And after death the fumes that spring
From private bodies, make as big a thunder
As those which rise from a huge King. 24




ONLY thy Chronicle is lost : and yet
 Better by worms be all once spent,
 Than to have hellish moths still know and fret
 Thy name in books, which may not vent.

 When all thy deeds, whose brunt thou feel'st alone,
 Are chew'd by others' pens and tongue,
 And as their wit is, their digestion,
 Thy nourish'd fame is weak or strong. 32

 Then cease discoursing, soul, till thine own ground ;
 Do not thyself or friends importune.
 He that by seeking hath himself once found,
 Hath ever found a happy fortune. 36



THE QUIDDITY.



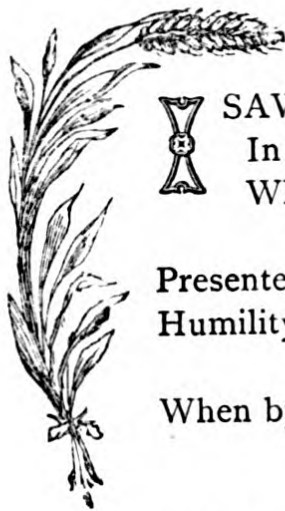
MY God, a verse is not a crown ;
 No point of honour, or gay suit,
 No hawk, or banquet, or renown,
 Nor a good sword, nor yet a lute : 4

 It cannot vault, or dance, or play ;
 It never was in France or Spain ;
 Nor can it entertain the day
 With a great stable or domain. 8

 It is no office, art, or news ;
 Nor the Exchange, or busy Hall :
 But it is that, which while I use,
 I am with thee, and *Most take all.* 12



HUMILITY.



SAW the Virtues sitting hand in hand
In several ranks upon an azure throne,
Where all the beasts and fowls, by their
command,
Presented tokens of submission.
Humility, who sat the lowest there
To execute their call,
When by the beasts the presents tender'd were,
Gave them about to all. 8

The angry Lion did present his paw,
Which by consent was given to Mansuetude.
The fearful Hare her ears, which by their law
Humility did reach to Fortitude.
The jealous Turkey brought his coral chain,
That went to Temperance.
On Justice was bestow'd the Fox's brain,
Kill'd on the way by chance. 16

At length the Crow, bringing the Peacock's plume
(For he would not), as they beheld the grace
Of that brave gift, each one began to fume,
And challenge it, as proper to his place,
Till they fell out ; which when the beasts espied,
They leapt upon the throne ;
And if the Fox had lived to rule their side,
They had deposed each one. 24

O brook not this, lest if what even now
My foot did tread,
Affront those joys, wherewith thou didst endow,
And long since wed
My poor soul, e'en sick of love ;
It may a Babel prove,
Commodious to conquer heaven and thee
Planted in me.

24

CONSTANCY.

WHO is the honest man ?
He that doth still and strongly good pursue,
To God, his neighbour, and himself most true :
Whom neither force nor fawning can
Unpin, or wrench from giving all their due.

5

Whose honesty is not
So loose or easy, that a ruffling wind
Can blow away, or glittering look it blind :
Who rides his sure and even trot,
While the world now rides by, now lags behind.

10

Who, when great trials come,
Nor seeks, nor shuns them ; but doth calmly stay,
Till he the thing and the example weigh :
All being brought into a sum,
What place or person calls for, he doth pay.

15

Whom none can work or woo,
To use in any thing a trick or sleight ;
For above all things he abhors deceit :
His words and works and fashion too
All of a piece, and all are clear and straight.

20



WHO never melts or thaws
 At close temptations : when the day is done,
 His goodness sets not, but in dark can run ;
 The sun to others writeth laws,
 And is their virtue ; Virtue is his Sun. 25

Who, when he is to treat
 With sick folks, women, those whom passions sway,
 Allows for that, and keeps his constant way :
 Whom others' faults do not defeat ;
 But though men fail him, yet his part doth play. 30

Whom nothing can procure,
 When the wide world runs bias, from his will
 To writhe his limbs, and share, not mend the ill.
 This is the Marksman, safe and sure,
 Who still is right, and prays to be so still. 35



AFFLICTION.

MY heart did heave, and there came forth, *O God!*
 By that I knew that thou wast in the grief,
 To guide and govern it to my relief,
 Making a sceptre of the rod :
 Hadst thou not had thy part,
 Sure the unruly sigh had broke my heart. 6

But since thy breath gave me both life and shape,
 Thou know'st my tallies ; and when there's assign'd
 So much breath to a sigh, what's then behind ?
 Or if some years with it escape,
 The sigh then only is
 A gale to bring me sooner to my bliss. 12

Thy life on earth was grief, and thou art still
Constant unto it, making it to be
A point of honour, now to grieve in me,
And in thy members suffer ill.
They who lament one cross,
Thou dying daily, praise thee to thy loss.

19



THE STAR.



BRIGHT spark, shot from a brighter place,
Where beams surround my Saviour's face,
Canst thou be any where
So well as there ?

Yet, if thou wilt from thence depart,
Take a bad lodging in my heart ;
For thou canst make a debtor,
And make it better.

8

First with thy fire-work burn to dust
Folly, and worse than folly, lust :
Then with thy light refine,
And make it shine.

So disengaged from sin and sickness,
Touch it with thy celestial quickness,
That it may hang and move
After thy love.

16

Then with our trinity of light,
Motion, and heat, let's take our flight
Unto the place where thou
Before didst bow.

GET me a standing there, and place
 Among the beams, which crown the face
 Of Him who died to part
 Sin and my heart :

24

That so among the rest I may
 Glitter, and curl, and wind as they :
 That winding is their fashion
 Of adoration.

Sure thou wilt joy, by gaining me
 To fly home like a laden bee
 Unto that hive of beams
 And garland-streams.

32



SUNDAY.



DAY most calm, most bright,
 The fruit of this, the next world's bud,
 Th' indorsement of supreme delight,
 Writ by a friend, and with his blood ;
 The couch of time ; care's balm and bay ;
 The week were dark, but for thy light :
 Thy Torch doth show the way.

7

The other days and thou
 Make up one man ; whose face thou art,
 Knocking at heaven with thy brow :
 The working-days are the back-part ;
 The burden of the week lies there,
 Making the whole to stoop and bow,
 Till thy release appear.

14

Man had straight forward gone
To endless death ; but thou dost pull
And turn us round to look on one,
Whom, if we were not very dull,
We could not choose but look on still ;
Since there is no place so alone
The which he doth not fill.

21

Sundays the pillars are,
On which heaven's palace archèd lies :
The other days fill up the spare
And hollow room with vanities.
They are the fruitful beds and borders
In God's rich garden : that is bare
Which parts their ranks and orders.

23

The Sundays of man's life,
Threaded together on time's string,
Make bracelets to adorn the wife
Of the eternal glorious King.
On Sunday heaven's gate stands ope ;
Blessings are plentiful and rife,
More plentiful than hope.

85

This day my Saviour rose,
And did enclose this light for his :
That, as each beast his manger knows,
Man might not of his fodder miss.
Christ hath took in this piece of ground,
And made a garden there for those
Who want herbs for their wound.

42

The Rest of our Creation
Our great Redeemer did remove





With the same shake, which at his passion
 Did th' earth and all things with it move.
 As Samson bore the doors away,
 Christ's hands, though nail'd, wrought our salvation,
 And did unhinge that day. 49

The brightness of that day
 We sullied by our foul offence :
 Wherefore that robe we cast away,
 Having a new at his expense,
 Whose drops of blood paid the full price,
 That was required to make us gay,
 And fit for Paradise. 56

Thou art a day of mirth :
 And where the week-days trail on ground,
 Thy flight is higher, as thy birth :
 O let me take thee at the bound,
 Leaping with thee from seven to seven,
 Till that we both, being toss'd from earth,
 Fly hand in hand to heaven ! 63



AVARICE.

MONEY, thou bane of bliss, and source of woe,
 Whence com'st thou, that thou art so fresh and fine ?
 I know thy parentage is base and low :
 Man found thee poor and dirty in a mine.
 Surely thou didst so little contribute
 To this great kingdom, which thou now hast got,
 That he was fain, when thou wast destitute,
 To dig thee out of thy dark cave and grot. 8

Then forcing thee, by fire he made thee bright :
Nay, thou hast got the face of man ; for we
Have with our stamp and seal transferr'd our right ;
Thou art the man, and man but dross to thee.

Man calleth thee his wealth, who made thee rich ;
And while he digs out thee, falls in the ditch.

14

ANA- { MARY } GRAM.
ARMY }

HOW well her name an *Army* doth present,
In whom the *Lord of hosts* did pitch his tent !

TO ALL ANGELS AND SAINTS.

O GLORIOUS spirits, who after all your bands
See the smooth face of God, without a frown,
Or strict commands ;
Where every one is king, and hath his crown,
If not upon his head, yet in his hands : 5
Not out of envy or maliciousness
Do I forbear to crave your special aid.
I would address
My vows to thee most gladly, blessed Maid,
And Mother of my God, in my distress : 10
Thou art the holy mine, whence came the gold,
The great restorative for all decay
In young and old ;
Thou art the cabinet where the jewel lay :
Chiefly to thee would I my soul unfold. 15

BUT now, alas ! I dare not ; for our King,
 Whom we do all jointly adore and praise,
 Bids no such thing :
 And where his pleasure no injunction lays
 ('Tis your own case), ye never move a wing. 20

All worship is prerogative, and a flower
 Of his rich crown, from whom lies no appeal
 At the last hour :
 Therefore we dare not from his garland steal,
 To make a posie for inferior power. 25

Although then others court you, if ye know
 What 's done on earth, we shall not fare the worse
 Who do not so ;
 Since we are ever ready to disburse,
 If any one our Master's hand can show. 30



EMPLOYMENT.

BE that is weary, let him sit.
 My soul would stir
 And trade in courtesies and wit,
 Quitting the fur,
 To cold complexions needing it. 5

Man is no star, but a quick coal
 Of mortal fire :
 Who blows it not, nor doth control
 A faint desire,
 Lets his own ashes choke his soul. 10



HEN th' elements did for place contest
With Him, whose will
Ordain'd the highest to be best :
The earth sat still,
And by the others is opprest.

15

Life is a business, not good cheer ;
Ever in wars.
The sun still shineth there or here,
Whereas the stars
Watch an advantage to appear.

20

O that I were an Orange-tree,
That busy plant !
Then I should ever laden be,
And never want
Some fruit for him that dresseth me.


25

But we are still too young or old ;
The man is gone,
Before we do our wares unfold :
So we freeze on,
Until the grave increase our cold.

30



DENIAL.


 WHEN my devotions could not pierce
 Thy silent ears ;
 Then was my heart broken, as was my verse ;
 My breast was full of fears
 And disorder, 5
 My bent thoughts, like a brittle bow,
 Did fly asunder :
 Each took his way ; some would to pleasures go,
 Some to the wars and thunder
 Of alarms. 10
 As good go any where, they say,
 As to benumb
 Both knees and heart, in crying night and day,
 Come, come, my God, O come,
 But no hearing. 15
 O Thou that shouldst give dust a tongue
 To cry to thee,
 And then not hear it crying ! all day long
 My heart was in my knee,
 But no hearing. 20
 Therefore my soul lay out of sight,
 Untuned, unstrung :
 My feeble spirit, unable to look right,
 Like a nipt blossom, hung
 Discontented. 25
 O cheer and tune my heartless breast,
 Defer no time ;
 That so thy favours granting my request,
 They and my mind may chime,
 And mend my rhyme. 30



CHRISTMAS.



ALL after pleasures as I rid one day,
My horse and I, both tired, body and mind,
With full cry of affections, quite astray ;
I took up in the next Inn I could find.

There when I came, whom found I but my dear,
My dearest Lord, expecting till the grief
Of pleasures brought me to Him, ready there
To be all passengers' most sweet relief ?

8

O Thou, whose glorious, yet contracted light,
Wrapt in night's mantle, stole into a manger ;
Since my dark soul and brutish is thy right,
To Man of all beasts be not thou a stranger :

Furnish and deck my soul, that thou may'st have
A better lodging, than a rack, or grave.

14

THE shepherds sing ; and shall I silent be ?
My God, no hymn for thee ?

My soul's a shepherd too : a flock it feeds
Of thoughts, and words, and deeds.

The pasture is thy word ; the streams, thy grace
Enriching all the place.

20

Shepherd and flock shall sing, and all my powers
Out-sing the daylight hours.

Then we will chide the Sun for letting night
Take up his place and right :

We sing one common Lord ; wherefore he should
Himself the candle hold.

23

I will go searching, till I find a Sun
 Shall stay, till we have done ;
 A willing shiner, that shall shine as gladly,
 As frost-nipt Suns look sadly.
 Then we will sing, and shine all our own day,
 And one another pay :

His beams shall cheer my breast, and both so twine,
 Till even his beams sing, and my music shine. 84



UNGRATEFULNESS.

LORD, with what bounty and rare clemency
 Hast thou redeem'd us from the grave !
 If thou hadst let us run,
 Gladly had man adored the Sun,
 And thought his god most brave ;
 Where now we shall be better gods than he. 6

Thou hast but two rare Cabinets full of treasure,
 The *Trinity*, and *Incarnation* :
 Thou hast unlock'd them both,
 And made them jewels to betroth
 The work of thy creation
 Unto thyself in everlasting pleasure. 12

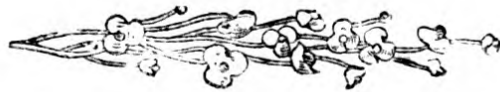
The statelier Cabinet is the *Trinity*,
 Whose sparkling light access denies
 Therefore thou dost not show
 This fully to us, till death blow
 The dust into our eyes ;
 For by that powder thou wilt make us see. 18

But all thy sweets are pack'd up in the other ;
Thy mercies thither flock and flow ;
That, as the first affrights,
This may allure us with delights ;
Because this box we know ;
For we have all of us just such another.

24

But man is close, reserved, and dark to thee ;
When thou demandest but a heart,
He cavils instantly.
In his poor cabinet of bone
Sins have their box apart,
Defrauding thee, who gavest two for one.

80



SIGHS AND GROANS.

DO not use me
After my sins ! look not on my desert,
But on thy glory ! then thou wilt reform,
And not refuse me : for thou only art
The mighty God, but I a silly worm :
O do not bruise me !

6

O do not urge me !
For what account can thy ill steward make ?
I have abused thy stock, destroy'd thy woods,
Suck'd all thy magazines : my head did ache,
Till it found out how to consume thy goods :

O do not scourge me !

13

The Temple.

O do not blind me !
 I have deserved that an Egyptian night
 Should thicken all my powers ; because my lust
 Hath still sew'd fig-leaves to exclude thy light :
 But I am frailty, and already dust :

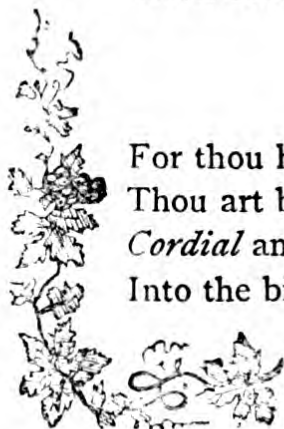
O do not grind me !

19

O do not fill me
 With the turn'd vial of thy bitter wrath !
 For thou hast other vessels full of blood,
 A part whereof my Saviour emptied hath,
 Even unto death : since he died for my good,

O do not kill me !

24



But O, reprieve me !
 For thou hast *life* and *death* at thy command ;
 Thou art both *Judge* and *Saviour*, *feast* and *rod*,
Cordial and *Cdrrosive* : put not thy hand
 Into the bitter box ; but, O my God,

My God, relieve me !

80



THE WORLD.



LOVE built a stately house ; where *Fortune* came :
 And spinning fancies, she was heard to say,
 That her fine cobwebs did support the frame,
 Whereas they were supported by the same :
 But *Wisdom* quickly swept them all away.

5

Then *Pleasure* came, who, liking not the fashion,
 Began to make *Balconies*, *Terraces*,
 Till she had weaken'd all by alteration :

But reverend *laws*, and many a *proclamation*
Reformèd all at length with menaces. 10

Then enter'd *Sin*, and with that Sycamore,
Whose leaves first shelter'd man from drought and dew,
Working and winding slily evermore,
The inward walls and summers cleft and tore :
But *Grace* shored these, and cut that as it grew. 15

Then *Sin* combined with *Death* in a firm band,
To raze the building to the very floor :
Which they effected, none could them withstand ;
But *Love* and *Grace* took *Glory* by the hand,
And built a braver palace than before. *20




COLOSSIANS III. 3.

“OUR LIFE IS HID WITH CHRIST IN GOD.”

My words and thoughts do both express this notion,
That *Life* hath with the sun a double motion.
The first *Is* straight, and our diurnal friend ;
The other *Hid*, and doth obliquely bend.
One life is wrapt *In* flesh, and tends to earth : 5
The other winds toward *Him*, whose happy birth
Taught me to live here so, *That* still one eye
Should aim and shoot at that which *Is* on high ;
Quitting with daily labour all *My* pleasure,
To gain at harvest an eternal *Treasure*. 10



VANITY.


 HE fleet Astronomer can bore
 And thread the spheres with his quick-piercing mind:
 He views their stations, walks from door to door,
 Surveys, as if he had design'd
 To make a purchase there: he sees their dances,
 And knoweth long before,
 Both their full-eyed aspects, and secret glances. 7

The nimble Diver with his side
 Cuts through the working waves, that he may fetch
 His dearly-earnèd pearl, which God did hide
 On purpose from the vent'rous wretch;
 That he might save his life, and also hers,
 Who with excessive pride
 Her own destruction and his danger wears. 14

The subtle Chymic can divest
 And strip the creature naked, till he find
 The callow principles within their nest:
 There he imparts to them his mind,
 Admitted to their bed-chamber, before
 They appear trim and drest
 To ordinary suitors at the door. 21

What hath not man sought out and found,
 But his dear God? who yet his glorious law
 Embosoms in us, mellowing the ground
 With showers and frosts, with love and awe;
 So that we need not say, Where's this command?
 Poor man! thou searchest round
 To find out *death*, but missest *life* at hand. 23




WELCOME, dear feast of Lent : who loves not thee,
He loves not Temperance, or Authority,
But is composed of passion.
The Scriptures bid us *fast* ; the Church says, Now :
Give to thy Mother what thou wouldst allow
To every Corporation. 6

The humble soul, composed of love and fear,
Begins at home, and lays the burden there,
When doctrines disagree :
He says, In things which use hath justly got,
I am a scandal to the Church, and not
The Church is so to me. 12

True Christians should be glad of an occasion
To use their temperance, seeking no evasion,
When good is seasonable ;
Unless Authority, which should increase
The obligation in us, make it less,
And Power itself disable. 13

Besides the cleanness of sweet abstinence,
Quick thoughts and motions at a small expense,
A face not fearing light :
Whereas in fulness there are sluttish fumes,
Sour exhalations, and dishonest rheums,
Revenging the delight. 24


 WHEN those same pendent profits, which the spring
 And Easter intimate, enlarge the thing,
 And goodness of the deed.
 Neither ought other men's abuse of Lent
 Spoil the good use ; lest by that argument
 We forfeit all our Creed. 30

'Tis true, we cannot reach Christ's fortieth day ;
 Yet to go part of that religious way
 Is better than to rest :
 We cannot reach our Saviour's purity ;
 Yet are we bid, *Be holy even as he.*
 In both let's do our best. 30

Who goeth in the way which Christ hath gone,
 Is much more sure to meet with him, than one
 That travelleth by-ways.
 Perhaps my God, though he be far before,
 May turn, and take me by the hand, and more,
 May strengthen my decays. 42

Yet, Lord, instruct us to improve our fast
 By starving sin, and taking such repast
 As may our faults control :
 That every man may revel at his door,
 Not in his parlour ; banqueting the poor,
 And among those his soul. 43



VIRTUE.



SWEET Day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky,
The dew shall weep thy fall to-night ;
For thou must die.

Sweet Rose, whose hue angry and brave
Bids the rash gazer wipe his eye,
Thy root is ever in its grave,
And thou must die.

8

Sweet Spring, full of sweet days and roses,
A box where sweets compacted lie,
My Music shows ye have your closes,
And all must die.

Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like season'd timber, never gives ;
But though the whole world turn to coal,
Then chiefly lives.

16



THE PEARL.

MATT. XIII.

I KNOW the ways of Learning ; both the head
And Pipes that feed the press, and make it run ;
What Reason hath from Nature borrowèd,
Or of itself, like a good housewife, spun
In laws and policy ; what the stars conspire,
What willing Nature speaks, what forced by fire ;
Both th' old discoveries, and the new-found seas,

5

THE stock and surplus, cause and history :
 All these stand open, or I have the keys :
 Yet I love thee. 10

I know the ways of Honour, what maintains
 The quick returns of courtesy and wit :
 In vies of favours whether party gains,
 When glory swells the heart, and mouldeth it
 To all expressions both of hand and eye, 15
 Which on the world a true-love-knot may tie,
 And bear the bundle, wheresoe'er it goes :
 How many drams of spirit there must be
 To sell my life unto my friends or foes :
 Yet I love thee. 20

I know the ways of Pleasure, the sweet strains,
 The lullings and the relishes of it ;
 The propositions of hot blood and brains ;
 What mirth and music mean ; what love and wit
 Have done these twenty hundred years, and more : 25
 I know the projects of unbridled store :
 My stuff is flesh, not brass ; my senses live,
 And grumble oft, that they have more in me
 Than he that curbs them, being but one to five :
 Yet I love thee. 30

I know all these, and have them in my hand :
 Therefore not sealèd, but with open eyes
 I fly to thee, and fully understand
 Both the main sale, and the commodities ;
 And at what rate and price I have thy love ; 35
 With all the circumstances that may move :
 Yet through the labyrinths, not my grovelling wit,
 But thy silk-twist let down from heaven to me,
 Did both conduct and teach me, how by it
 To climb to thee. 40

AFFLICTION.



BROKEN in pieces all asunder,
Lord, hunt me not,
A thing forgot,
Once a poor creature, now a wonder,
A wonder tortured in the space
Betwixt this world and that of grace. 6

My thoughts are all a case of knives,
Wounding my heart
With scatter'd smart ;
As wat'ring-pots give flowers their lives.
Nothing their fury can control,
While they do wound and prick my soul. 12

All my attendants are at strife,
Quitting their place
Unto my face :
Nothing performs the task of life :
The elements are let loose to fight,
And while I live, try out their right. 18

Oh, help, my God ! let not their plot
Kill them and me,
And also thee,
Who art my life : dissolve the knot,
As the sun scatters by his light
All the rebellions of the night. 24

Then shall those powers, which work for grief,
Enter thy pay,
And day by day
Labour thy praise and my relief ;
With care and courage building me,
Till I reach heaven, and much more, thee. 30



MAN.

MY God, I heard this day,
That none doth build a stately habitation
But he that means to dwell therein.
What house more stately hath there been,
Or can be, than is Man? to whose creation
All things are in decay.

6

For Man is every thing,
And more: He is a tree, yet bears no fruit;
A beast, yet is, or should be more:
Reason and speech we only bring.
Parrots may thank us, if they are not mute,
They go upon the score.


12

Man is all symmetry,
Full of proportions, one limb to another,
And all to all the world besides:
Each part may call the farthest, brother:
For head with foot hath private amity,
And both with moons and tides.

18

Nothing hath got so far,
But Man hath caught and kept it, as his prey
His eyes dismount the highest star:
He is in little all the sphere.
Herbs gladly cure our flesh, because that they
Find their acquaintance there.

24


 OR us the winds do blow ;
 The earth doth rest, heaven move, and fountains flow
 Nothing we see, but means our good,
 As our *delight*, or as our *treasure* :
 The whole is, either our cupboard of *food*,
 Or cabinet of *pleasure*. 30

The stars have us to bed ;
 Night draws the curtain, which the Sun withdraws :
 Music and light attend our head.
 All things unto our *flesh* are kind
 In their *descent* and *being* ; to our *mind*
 In their *ascent* and *cause*. 36

Each thing is full of duty ;
 Waters united are our navigation ;
 Distinguishèd,* our habitation ;
 Below, our drink ; above, our meat :
 Both are our cleanliness. Hath one such beauty ?
 Then how are all things neat ! 42


More servants wait on Man,
 Than he'll take notice of : in every path
 He treads down that which doth befriend him,
 When sickness makes him pale and wan.
 Oh, mighty love ! Man is one world, and hath
 Another to attend him. 48

Since then, my God, thou hast
 So brave a Palace built ; O dwell in it,
 That it may dwell with thee at last !
 Till then, afford us so much wit,
 That, as the world serves us, we may serve thee,
 And both thy servants be. 54

* "Distinguished," i.e., when marked by an island.



ANTIPHON.



CHOR. **P**RAISED be the God of love,
MEN. Here below,
ANGELS. And here above :

CHOR. Who hath dealt his mercies so,
ANG. To his friend,
MEN. And to his foe ;

CHOR. That both grace and glory tend
ANG. Us of old,
MEN. And us in the end.

CHOR. The great Shepherd of the fold
ANG. Us did make,
MEN. For us was sold.

CHOR. He our foes in pieces brake :
ANG. Him we touch ;
MEN. And him we take.

CHOR. Wherefore since that he is such,
ANG. We adore,
MEN. And we do crouch.

CHOR. Lord, thy praises shall be more.
MEN. We have none,
ANG. And we no store.

CHOR. Praisèd be the God alone
Who hath made of two folds one.

6

12

18

22

UNKINDNESS.



ORD, make me coy and tender to offend :
In friendship, first I think, if that agree,
Which I intend,
Unto my friend's intent and end.
I would not use a friend, as I use Thee. 5

If any touch my friend, or his good name,
It is my honour and my love to free
His blasted fame
From the least spot or thought of blame.
I could not use a friend, as I use Thee. 10

My friend may spit upon my curious floor :
Would he have gold? I lend it instantly ;
But let the poor,
And thou within them, starve at door.
I cannot use a friend, as I use Thee. 15

When that my friend pretendeth to a place,
I quit my interest, and leave it free :
But when thy grace
Sues for my heart, I thee displace ;
Nor would I use a friend, as I use Thee. 20

Yet can a friend what Thou hast done fulfil?
O write in brass, *My God upon a tree*
His blood did spill,
Only to purchase my good-will :
Yet use I not my foes, as I use Thee. 25



LIFE.

I MADE a posie, while the day ran by .
 Here will I smell my remnant out, and tie
 My life within this band.
 But time did beckon to the flowers, and they
 By noon most cunningly did steal away,
 And wither'd in my hand. 6

My hand was next to them, and then my heart ;
 I took, without more thinking, in good part
 Time's gentle admonition ;
 Who did so sweetly death's sad taste convey,
 Making my mind to smell my fatal day,
 Yet sugaring the suspicion. 12

Farewell, dear flowers, sweetly your time ye spent,
 Fit, while ye lived, for smell or ornament,
 And after death for cures.
 I follow straight without complaints or grief,
 Since if my scent be good, I care not if
 It be as short as yours 18




SUBMISSION.

BUT that thou art my wisdom, Lord,
 And both mine eyes are thine,
 My mind would be extremely stirr'd
 For missing my design.

Were it not better to bestow
 Some place and power on me ?
 Then should thy praises with me grow,
 And share in my degree. 8






BUT when I thus dispute and grieve,
I do resume my sight ;
And pilfering what I once did give,
Disseize thee of thy right.

How know I, if thou shouldst me raise,
That I should then raise thee ?
Perhaps great places and thy praise
Do not so well agree. 16

Wherefore unto my gift I stand ;
I will no more advise :
Only do thou lend me a hand,
Since thou hast both mine eyes. 20



JUSTICE.



ICANNOT skill of these thy ways :
Lord, thou didst make me, yet thou woundest me .
Lord, thou dost wound me, yet thou dost relieve me :
Lord, thou relievest, yet I die by thee :
Lord, thou dost kill me, yet thou dost reprove me. 5

But when I mark my life and praise,
Thy justice me most fitly pays :
For, *I do praise thee, yet I praise thee not :*
My prayers mean thee, yet my prayers stray :
I would do well, yet sin the hand hath got :
My soul doth love thee, yet it loves delay.
I cannot skill of these my ways. 12





CHARMS AND KNOTS.



WHO read a Chapter when they rise,
Shall ne'er be troubled with ill eyes.

A poor man's rod, when thou dost ride,
Is both a weapon and a guide.

Who shuts his hand, hath lost his gold ;
Who opens it, hath it twice told. 6

Who goes to bed, and doth not pray,
Maketh two nights to every day.

Who by aspersions throw a stone
At th' head of others, hit their own.

Who looks on ground with humble eyes,
Finds himself there, and seeks to rise. 12

When th' hair is sweet through pride or lust,
The powder doth forget the dust.

Take one from ten, and what remains ?
Ten still, if Sermons go for gains.

In shallow waters heaven doth show :
But who drinks on, to hell may go. 18





AFFLICTION.

M



MY God, I read this day,
That planted Paradise was not so firm
As was and is thy floating Ark ; whose stay
And anchor thou art only, to confirm
And strengthen it in every age,
When waves do rise, and tempests rage.

6

At first we lived in pleasure ;
Thine own delights thou didst to us impart :
When we grew wanton, thou didst use displeasure
To make us thine : yet that we might not part,
As we at first did board with thee,
Now thou wouldst taste our misery.

12

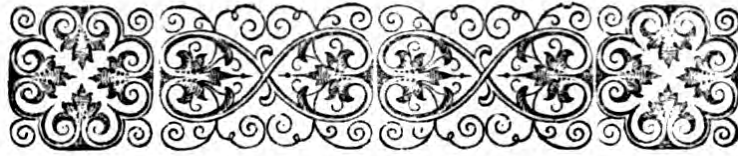
There is but joy and grief ;
If either will convert us, we are thine :
Some angels used the first ; if our relief
Take up the second, then thy double line
And several baits in either kind
Furnish thy table to thy mind.

18

Affliction then is ours ;
We are the trees, whom shaking fastens more,
While blustering winds destroy the wanton bowers,
And ruffle all their curious knots and store.

My God, so temper joy and woe,
That thy bright beams may tame thy bow.

24



MORTIFICATION.

HOW soon doth man decay !
When clothes are taken from a chest of sweets
To swaddle infants, whose young breath
Scarce knows the way ;
Those clouts are little winding-sheets,
Which do consign and send them unto death. 6

When boys go first to bed,
They step into their voluntary graves ;
Sleep binds them fast ; only their breath
Makes them not dead.
Successive nights, like rolling waves,
Convey them quickly, who are bound for death. 12

When youth is frank and free,
And calls for music, while his veins do swell,
All day exchanging mirth and breath
In company ;
That music summons to the knell,
Which shall befriend him at the house of death. 18

When man grows staid and wise,
Getting a house and home, where he may move
Within the circle of his breath,
Schooling his eyes ;
That dumb enclosure maketh love
Unto the coffin, that attends his death. 24


When age grows low and weak,
Marking his grave, and thawing every year,
Till all do melt, and drown his breath

When he would speak ;
A chair or litter shows the bier
Which shall convey him to the house of death. 30

Man, ere he is aware,
Hath put together a solemnity,
And dress'd his hearse, while he has breath
As yet to spare.
Yet, Lord, instruct us so to die,
That all these dyings may be life in death. 36



DECAY.

 SWEET were the days, when thou didst lodge with *Lot*,
Struggle with *Jacob*, sit with *Gideon*,
Advise with *Abraham*, when thy power could not
Encounter *Moses'* strong complaints and moan :
Thy words were then, *Let me alone.* 5

One might have sought and found thee presently
At some fair oak, or bush, or cave, or well :
Is my God this way ? No, they would reply ;
He is to *Sinai* gone, as we heard tell :
List, ye may hear great *Aaron's* bell. 10

But now thou dost thyself immure and close
In some one corner of a feeble heart :
Where yet both Sin and Satan, thy old foes,
Do pinch and straiten thee, and use much art
To gain thy thirds and little part. 15

I see the world grows old, when as the heat
 Of thy great love once spread, as in an urn
 Doth closet up itself, and still retreat,
 Cold sin still forcing it, till it return,
 And calling Justice, all things burn.

20



MISERY.



LORD, let the Angels praise thy name.
 Man is a foolish thing, a foolish thing ;
 Folly and Sin play all his game.
 His house still burns ; and yet he still doth sing,
Man is but grass,
He knows it, fill the glass.

6

How canst thou brook his foolishness ?
 Why, he'll not lose a cup of drink for thee :
 Bid him but temper his excess ;
 Not he : he knows, where he can better be,
 As he will swear,
 Than to serve thee in fear.

12

What strange pollutions doth he wed,
 And make his own ? as if none knew, but he.
 No man shall beat into his head
 That thou within his curtains drawn canst see :
 They are of cloth,
 Where never yet came moth.

18

The Church.

101

The best of men, turn but thy hand
For one poor minute, stumble at a pin :
They would not have their actions scann'd,
Nor any sorrow tell them that they sin,
Though it be small,
And measure not their fall. 24

They quarrel thee, and would give over
The bargain made to serve thee : but thy love
Holds them unto it, and doth cover
Their follies with the wing of thy mild Dove,
Not suffering those
Who would, to be thy foes. 30

My God, Man cannot praise thy name :
Thou art all brightness, perfect purity ;
The Sun holds down his head for shame,
Dead with eclipses, when we speak of thee.
How shall infection
Presume on thy perfection ? 36

As dirty hands foul all they touch,
And those things most, which are most pure and fine :
So our clay hearts, even when we crouch
To sing thy praises, make them less divine.
Yet either this
Or none thy portion is. 42

Man cannot serve thee ; let him go
And serve the swine : there, there is his delight :
He doth not like this virtue, no ;
Give him his dirt to wallow in all night ;
These Preachers make
His head to shoot and ache. 48





FOOLISH man ! where are thine eyes ?
How hast thou lost them in a crowd of cares ?

Thou pull'st the rug, and wilt not rise,
No, not to purchase the whole pack of stars ;
There let them shine,
Thou must go sleep, or dine.

54

The bird that sees a dainty bower
Made in the tree, where she was wont to sit,
Wonders and sings, but not his power
Who made the arbour : this exceeds her wit.

But Man doth know
The spring whence all things flow :

60

And yet, as though he knew it not,
His knowledge winks, and lets his humours reign :

They make his life a constant blot,
And all the blood of God to run in vain.

Ah, wretch ! what verse
Can thy strange ways rehearse ?

66

Indeed at first Man was a treasure,
A box of jewels, shop of rarities,
A ring, whose posie was, *My pleasure* :

He was a garden in a Paradise :

Glory and grace
Did crown his heart and face.

72

But sin hath fool'd him. Now he is
A lump of flesh, without a foot or wing
To raise him to the glimpse of bliss :
A sick toss'd vessel, dashing on each thing ;

Nay, his own shelf :
My God, I mean myself.

78





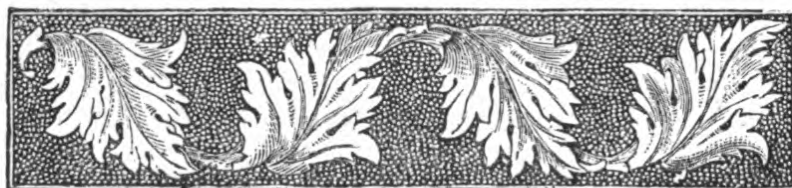
JORDAN.

WHEN first my lines of heavenly joys made
mention,
Such was their lustre, they did so excel,
That I sought out quaint words, and trim invention ;
My thoughts began to burnish, sprout, and swell,
Curling with metaphors a plain intention,
Decking the sense, as if it were to sell. 6

Thousands of notions in my brain did run,
Offering their service, if I were not sped :
I often blotted what I had begun ;
This was not quick enough, and that was dead.
Nothing could seem too rich to clothe the Sun,
Much less those joys which trample on his head. 12

As flames do work and wind, when they ascend ;
So did I weave myself into the sense.
But while I bustled, I might hear a friend
Whisper, *How wide is all this long pretence !*
There is in love a sweetness ready penn'd :
Copy out only that, and save expense. 18





PRAYER.



What an easy quick access.
My blessed Lord, art thou ! how suddenly
 May our requests thine ear invade !
To show that state dislikes not easiness,
If I but lift mine eyes, my suit is made :
Thou canst no more not hear, than thou canst
 die. 6

Of what supreme Almighty power
Is thy great arm which spans the East and West,
 And tacks the Centre to the Sphere !
By it do all things live their measured hour :
We cannot ask the thing, which is not there,
Blaming the shallowness of our request. 12

Of what unmeasurable love
Art thou possest, who, when thou couldst not die,
 Wert fain to take our flesh and curse,
And for our sakes in person sin reprove ;
That by destroying that which tied thy purse,
Thou might'st make way for liberality ! 18

Since then these three wait on thy throne,
Ease, Power, and Love ; I value Prayer so,
 That were I to leave all but one,
Wealth, fame, endowments, virtues, all should go ;
I and dear Prayer would together dwell,
And quickly gain, for each inch lost, an ell. 24

OBEDIENCE.

MY God, if writings may
Convey a lordship any way
Whither the buyer and the seller please ;
Let it not thee displease ;
If this poor paper do as much as they. 5

On it my heart doth bleed
As many lines, as there doth need
To pass itself and all it hath to thee.
To which I do agree,
And here present it as my special deed. 10

If that hereafter Pleasure
Cavil, and claim her part and measure,
As if this passèd with a reservation,
Or some such words in fashion ;
I here exclude the wrangler from thy treasure. 15

O let thy sacred will
All thy delight in me fulfil !
Let me not think an action mine own way,
But as thy love shall sway,
Resigning up the rudder to thy skill. 20

Lord, what is man to thee,
That thou shouldst mind a rotten tree ?
Yet since thou canst not choose but see my actions ;
So great are thy perfections,
Thou may'st as well my actions guide, as see, 25



The Temple.

Besides, thy death and blood
 Show'd a strange love to all our good :
 Thy sorrows were in earnest ; no faint proffer,
 Or superficial offer
 Of what we might not take, or be withstood. 30

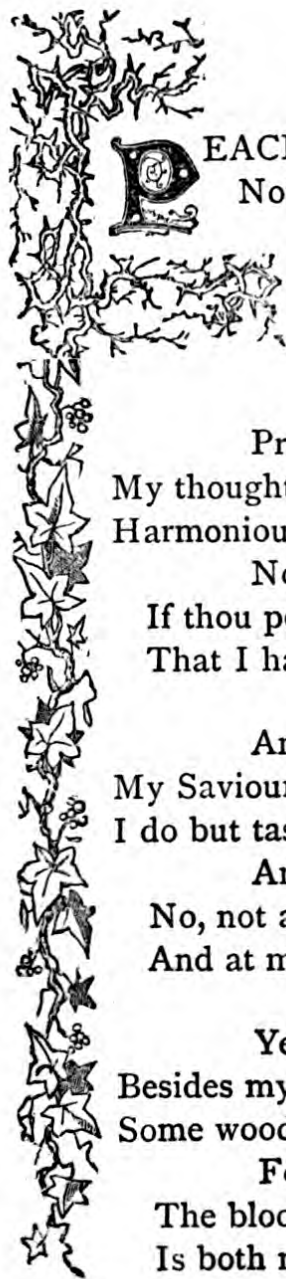
Wherefore I all forego :
 To one word only I say, No :
 Where in the deed there was an intimation
 Of a *gift* or *donation*,
 Lord, let it now by way of *purchase* go. 35

He that will pass his land,
 As I have mine, may set his hand
 And heart unto this deed, when he hath read ;
 And make the purchase spread
 To both our goods, if he to it will stand. 40

How happy were my part,
 If some kind man would thrust his heart
 Into these lines ; till in Heaven's court of rolls
 They were by wingèd souls
 Enter'd for both, far above their desert ! 45



CONSCIENCE.



PEACE, prattler, do not lour :
Not a fair look, but thou dost call it foul :
Not a sweet dish, but thou dost call it sour :
Music to thee doth howl.
By listening to thy chatting fears
I have both lost mine eyes and ears. 6


Prattler, no more, I say :
My thoughts must work, but like a noiseless sphere.
Harmonious peace must rock them all the day :
No room for prattlers there.
If thou persistest, I will tell thee,
That I have physic to expel thee. 12

And the receipt shall be
My Saviour's blood : whenever at his board
I do but taste it, straight it cleanseth me,
And leaves thee not a word ;
No, not a tooth or nail to scratch,
And at my actions carp, or catch. 18

Yet if thou talkest still,
Besides my physic, know there's some for thee :
Some wood and nails to make a staff or bill
For those that trouble me :
The bloody cross of my dear Lord
Is both my physic and my sword. 24



SION.

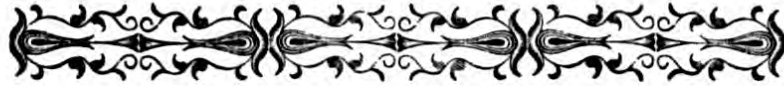

LORD, with what glory wast thou served of old,
 When *Solomon's* temple stood and flourishèd !
 Where most things were of purest gold ;
 The wood was all embellishèd
 With flowers and carvings, mystical and rare :
 All show'd the builder's, craved the seer's care. 6

Yet all this glory, all this pomp and state,
 Did not affect thee much, was not thy aim ;
 Something there was that sow'd debate :
 Wherefore thou quitt'st thy ancient claim :
 And now thy Architecture meets with sin ;
 For all thy frame and fabric is within. 12

There thou art struggling with a peevish heart,
 Which sometimes crosseth thee, thou sometimes it :
 The fight is hard on either part.
 Great God doth fight, he doth submit.
 All *Solomon's* sea of brass and world of stone
 Is not so dear to thee as one good groan. 18

And truly brass and stones are heavy things,
 Tombs for the dead, not temples fit for thee :
 But groans are quick, and full of wings,
 And all their motions upward be ;
 And ever as they mount, like larks they sing :
 The note is sad, yet music for a king. 24





HOME.

COME, Lord, my head doth burn, my heart is sick,
While thou dost ever, ever stay :
Thy long deferrings wound me to the quick,
My spirit gaspeth night and day.
O show thyself to me,
Or take me up to thee !

How canst thou stay, considering the pace
The blood did make, which thou didst waste ?
When I behold it trickling down thy face,
I never saw thing make such haste.
O show thyself, &c. 11

When man was lost, thy pity look'd about,
To see what help in th' earth or sky :
But there was none ; at least no help without :
The help did in thy bosom lie.
O show thyself, &c. 16

There lay thy Son : and must he leave that nest,
That hive of sweetness, to remove
Thraldom from those, who would not at a feast
Leave one poor apple for thy love ?
O show thyself, &c. 21

He did, he came : O my Redeemer dear,
After all this canst thou be strange ?
So many years baptized, and not appear ;
As if thy love could fail or change ?
O show thyself, &c. 26



YET if thou stayest still, why must I stay?
 My God, what is this world to me?
 This world of woe? Hence, all ye clouds, away,
 Away; I must get up and see.
 O show thyself, &c.

31

What is this weary world; this meat and drink,
 That chains us by the teeth so fast?
 What is this woman-kind, which I can wink
 Into a blackness and distaste?
 O show thyself, &c.

36

With one small sigh thou gav'st me th' other day
 I blasted all the joys about me:
 And scowling on them as they pined away,
 Now come again, said I, and flout me.
 O show thyself, &c.

41

Nothing but drought and dearth, but bush and brake,
 Which way so'er I look, I see.
 Some may dream merrily, but when they wake,
 They dress themselves and come to thee.
 O show thyself, &c.


46

We talk of harvests; there are no such things,
 But when we leave our corn and hay:
 There is no fruitful year, but that which brings
 The last and loved, though dreadful day.
 O show thyself, &c.

51

O loose this frame, this knot of man untie,
 That my free soul may use her wing,
 Which now is pinion'd with mortality,
 As an entangled, hamper'd thing.
 O show thyself, &c.


56

 **W**HAT have I left, that I should stay and groan?
The most of me to heaven is fled:
My thoughts and joys are all pack'd up and gone,
And for their old acquaintance plead.
O show thyself, &c. 61

Come, dearest Lord, pass not this holy season,
My flesh and bones and joints do pray:
And even my verse, when by the rhyme and reason
The word is *Stay*, says ever, *Come*.
O show thyself to me,
Or take me up to thee! 67



THE BRITISH CHURCH.

 **J**OY, dear Mother, when I view
Thy perfect lineaments and hue
Both sweet and bright:
Beauty in thee takes up her place,
And dates her letters from thy face,
When she doth write. 6

A fine aspect in fit array,
Neither too mean, nor yet too gay,
Shows who is best:
Outlandish looks may not compare;
For all they either painted are,
Or else undrest. 12

She on the hills, which wantonly
Allureth all in hope to be
By her preferr'd,

The Temple.

HATH kiss'd so long her painted shrines,
That even her face by kissing shines,
For her reward. 16

She in the valley is so shy
Of dressing, that her hair doth lie
About her ears :
While she avoids her neighbour's pride,
She wholly goes on th' other side,
And nothing wears. 21

But, dearest Mother (what those miss),
The mean thy praise and glory is,
And long may be.
Blessed be God, whose love it was
To double-moat thee with his grace,
And none but thee. 20



THE QUIP.

THE merry world did on a day
With his train-bands and mates agree
To meet together, where I lay,
And all in sport to jeer at me.

First, Beauty crept into a Rose ;
Which when I pluck'd not, Sir, said she,
Tell me, I pray, whose hands are those ?
But thou shalt answer, Lord, for me. 8

Then Money came, and chinking still,
What tune is this, poor man ? said he :
I heard in Music you had skill :
But thou shalt answer, Lord, for me.



THEN came brave Glory puffing by
In silks that whistled, who but he!
He scarce allow'd me half an eye:
But thou shalt answer, Lord, for me.

16

Then came quick Wit and Conversation,
And he would needs a comfort be,
And, to be short, make an oration.
But thou shalt answer, Lord, for me.

Yet when the hour of thy design
To answer these fine things shall come;
Speak not at large, say, I am thine,
And then they have their answer home.

24



VANITY.

POOOR silly soul, whose hope and head lies low;
Whose flat delights on earth do creep and grow:
To whom the stars shine not so fair, as eyes;
Nor solid work, as false embroideries;
Hark and beware, lest what you now do measure,
And write for sweet, prove a most sour displeasure.

O hear betimes, lest thy relenting
May come too late!

To purchase heaven for repenting
Is no hard rate.

If souls be made of earthly mould,
Let them love gold;

12

If born on high,
Let them unto their kindred fly:

H

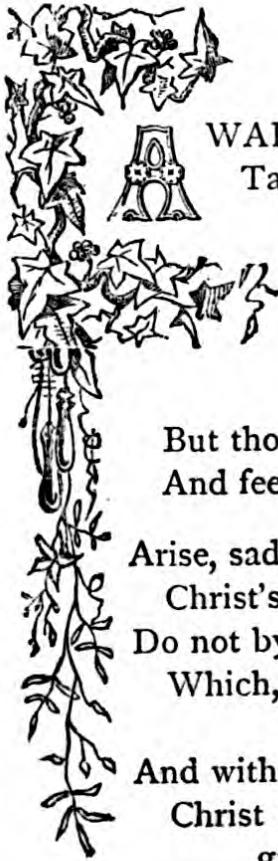


For they can never be at rest,
 Till they regain their ancient nest.
 Then, silly soul, take heed ; for earthly joy
 Is but a bubble, and makes thee a boy.

13



THE DAWNING.



WAKE, sad heart, whom sorrow ever drowns :
 Take up thine eyes, which feed on earth,
 Unfold thy forehead gather'd into frowns :
 Thy Saviour comes, and with him mirth :
 Awake, awake ;
 And with a thankful heart his comforts
 take.

But thou dost still lament, and pine, and cry ;
 And feel his death, but not his victory.

8

Arise, sad heart ; if thou dost not withstand,
 Christ's resurrection thine may be :
 Do not by hanging down break from the hand,
 Which, as it riseth, raiseth thee :

 Arise, arise ;

And with his burial-linen dry thine eyes.

Christ left his grave-clothes, that we might, when
 grief

Draws tears, or blood, not want a handkerchief. 16





JESU.



JESU is in my heart, his sacred name
Is deeply carvèd there : but th' other week
A great affliction broke the little frame,
Even all to pieces ; which I went to seek :

4

And first I found the corner where was J,
After, where ES, and next where U was graved.
When I had got these parcels, instantly
I sat me down to spell them, and perceived
That to my broken heart he was *I ease you*,
And to my whole is *JESU*.

10



BUSINESS.



CANST be idle ? canst thou play,
Foolish soul, who sinn'd to-day ?

Rivers run, and springs each one
Know their home, and get them gone :
Hast thou tears, or hast thou none ?

6

If, poor soul, thou hast no tears,
Would thou hadst no faults or fears !
Who hath these, those ills forbears.

Winds still work : it is their plot,
Be the season cold or hot :
Hast thou sighs, or hast thou not ?

11



F thou hast no sighs or groans,
 Would thou hadst no flesh and bones!
 Lesser pains 'scape greater ones.

But if yet thou idle be,
 Foolish soul, who died for thee? 16

Who did leave his Father's throne,
 To assume thy flesh and bone?
 Had he life, or had he none?

If he had not lived for thee,
 Thou hadst died most wretchedly;
 And two deaths had been thy fee. 22

He so far thy good did plot,
 That his own self he forgot.
 Did he die, or did he not?

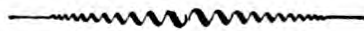
If he had not died for thee,
 Thou hadst lived in misery.
 Two lives worse than ten deaths be. 28

And hath any space of breath
 'Twixt his sins and Saviour's death?

He that loseth gold, though dross,
 Tells to all he meets, his cross:
 He that sins, hath he no loss? 33

He that finds a silver vein,
 Thinks on it, and thinks again:
 Brings thy Saviour's death no gain?

Who in heart not ever kneels,
 Neither sin nor Saviour feels. 38





DIALOGUE.

SWEETEST Saviour, if my soul
Were but worth the having,
Quickly should I then control
Any thought of waving.

But when all my care and pains
Cannot give the name of gains
To thy wretch so full of stains ;
What delight or hope remains ?

What (Child), is the balance thine ?

Thine the poise and measure ?

If I say, Thou shalt be mine,

Finger not my treasure.

What the gains in having thee

Do amount to, only he,

Who for man was sold, can see,

That transferr'd the accounts to me.

16

But as I can see no merit,

Leading to this favour :

So the way to fit me for it,

Is beyond my savour.

As the reason then is thine ;

So the way is none of mine :

I disclaim the whole design :

Sin disclaims and I resign.

24

That is all, if that I could

Get without repining ;



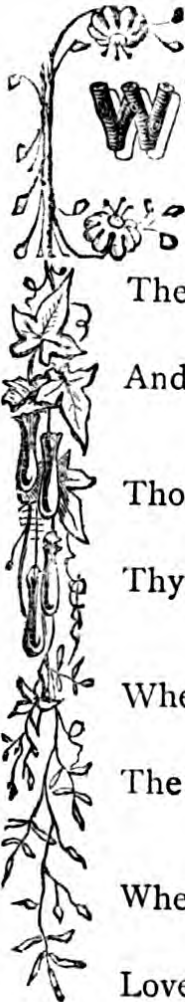
The Temple.

*And my clay my creature would
Follow my resigning :
That as I did freely part
With my glory and desert,
Left all joys to feel all smart—
Ah ! no more : thou break'st my heart.*

81



DULNESS.



WHY do I languish thus, drooping and dull,
As if I were all earth ?
O give me quickness, that I may with mirth
Praise thee brimful !

The wanton lover in a curious strain
Can praise his fairest fair ;
And with quaint metaphors her curlèd hair
Curl o'er again :

8

Thou art my loveliness, my life, my light,
Beauty alone to me :
Thy bloody death and undeserved, makes thee
Pure red and white.

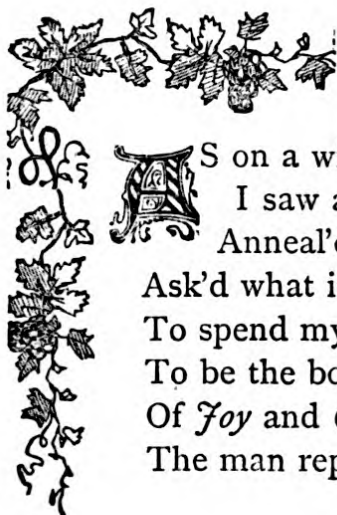
When all perfections as but one appear,
That those thy form doth show,
The very dust, where thou dost tread and go,
Makes beauties here ;

16

Where are my lines then ? my approaches ? views ?
Where are my window-songs ?
Lovers are still pretending, and even wrongs
Sharpen their Muse.

BUT I am lost in flesh, whose sugar'd lies
Still mock me, and grow bold :
Sure thou didst put a mind there, if I could
Find where it lies. 24

Lord, clear thy gift, that with a constant wit
I may but look towards thee :
Look only ; for to *love* thee, who can be,
What angel, fit ? 28



LOVE-JOY.

S on a window late I cast mine eye,
I saw a vine drop grapes with J and C
Anneal'd on every bunch. One standing by
Ask'd what it meant. I (who am never loth 4
To spend my judgment) said, it seem'd to me
To be the body and the letters both
Of *Joy* and *Charity*. Sir, you have not miss'd,
The man replied ; It figures JESUS CHRIST. 8





PROVIDENCE.



SACRED Providence, who from end to end
Strongly and sweetly movest ! shall I write,
And not of thee, through whom my fingers bend
To hold my quill ? shall they not do thee right ?

Of all the creatures both in sea and land,
Only to Man thou hast made known thy ways,
And put the pen alone into his hand,
And made him Secretary of thy praise. 8

Beasts fain would sing ; birds ditty to their notes ;
Trees would be tuning on their native lute
To thy renown : but all their hands and throats
Are brought to Man, while they are lame and mute.

Man is the world's High Priest : he doth present
The sacrifice for all ; while they below
Unto the service mutter an assent,
Such as springs use that fall, and winds that blow. 16

He that to praise and laud thee doth refrain,
Doth not refrain unto himself alone,
But robs a thousand who would praise thee fain ;
And doth commit a world of sin in one.

The beasts say, Eat me ; but, if beasts must teach,
The tongue is yours to eat, but mine to praise.
The trees say, Pull me : but the hand you stretch
Is mine to write, as it is yours to raise. 24

Wherefore, most sacred Spirit, I here present
For me and all my fellows praise to thee :
And just it is that I should pay the rent,
Because the benefit accrues to me.

We all acknowledge both thy power and love
To be exact, transcendent, and divine ;
Who dost so strongly and so sweetly move,
While all things have their will, yet none but thine. 32

For either thy *command*, or thy *permission*,
Lay hands on all : they are thy *right and left* :
The first puts on with speed and expedition ;
The other curbs sin's stealing pace and theft ;

Nothing escapes them both : all must appear,
And be disposed, and dress'd, and tuned by thee,
Who sweetly temper'st all. If we could hear
Thy skill and art, what music would it be ! 40

Thou art in small things great, not small in any :
Thy even praise can neither rise nor fall.
Thou art in all things one, in each thing many :
For thou art infinite in one and all.

Tempests are calm to thee, they know thy hand,
And hold it fast, as children do their father's,
Which cry and follow. Thou hast made poor sand
Check the proud sea, even when it swells and gathers.

Thy cupboard serves the world : the meat is set
Where all may reach : no beast but knows his feed.
Birds teach us hawking : fishes have their net :
The great prey on the less, they on some weed.





NOTHING engender'd doth prevent his meat ;
 Flies have their table spread, ere they appear ;
 Some creatures have in winter what to eat ;
 Others do sleep, and envy not their cheer.

56

How finely dost thou times and seasons spin,
 And make a twist checker'd with night and day !
 Which as it lengthens, winds, and winds us in,
 As bowls go on, but turning all the way.

Each creature hath a wisdom for his good.
 The pigeons feed their tender offspring crying,
 When they are callow ; but withdraw their food,
 When they are fledged, that need may teach them
 flying.

64

Bees work for man ; and yet they never bruise
 Their master's flower, but leave it, having done,
 As fair as ever, and as fit to use :
 So both the flower doth stay, and honey run.

Sheep eat the grass, and dung the ground for more :
 Trees after bearing drop their leaves for soil :
 Springs vent their streams, and by expense get store :
 Clouds cool by heat, and baths by cooling boil.

72

WHO hath the virtue to express the rare
 And curious virtues both of herbs and stones ?
 Is there an herb for that ? O that thy care
 Would show a root, that gives expressions !

And if an herb hath power, what have the stars ?
 A rose, besides his beauty, is a cure.
 Doubtless our plagues and plenty, peace and wars,
 Are there much surer than our art is sure.

80

Thou hast hid metals : man may take them thence ;
But at his peril : when he digs the place,
He makes a grave : as if the thing had sense,
And threaten'd man, that he should fill the space.

Even poisons praise thee. Should a thing be lost ?
Should creatures want, for want of heed, their due ?
Since where are poisons, antidotes are most ;
The help stands close, and keeps the fear in view. 88



THE sea, which seems to stop the traveller,
Is by a ship the speedier passage made.
The winds, who think they rule the mariner,
Are ruled by him, and taught to serve his trade.

And as thy house is full, so I adore
Thy curious art in marshalling thy goods.
The hills with health abound, the vales with store ;
The South with marble ; North with furs and woods.

Hard things are glorious ; easy things good cheap ;
The common all men have ; that which is rare,
Men therefore seek to have, and care to keep.
The healthy frosts with summer-fruits compare.

Light without wind is glass : warm without weight
Is wool and furs : cool without closeness, shade :
Speed without pains, a horse : tall without height,
A servile hawk : low without loss, a spade. 104

All countries have enough to serve their need :
If they seek fine things, thou dost make them run
For their offence ; and then dost turn their speed
To be commerce and trade from sun to sun.

Nothing wears clothes, but Man ; nothing doth need
 But he to wear them. Nothing useth fire,
 But Man alone, to shew his heavenly breed :
 And only he hath fuel in desire. 112

WHEN th' earth was dry, thou mad'st a sea of wet :
 When that lay gather'd, thou didst broach the
 mountains :
 When yet some places could no moisture get,
 The winds grew gard'ners, and the clouds good
 fountains.

Rain, do not hurt my flowers ; but gently spend
 Your honey drops : press not to smell them here :
 When they are ripe, their odour will ascend,
 And at your lodging with their thanks appear. 120

How harsh are thorns to pears ! and yet they make
 A better hedge, and need less reparation.
 How smooth are silks, comparèd with a stake,
 Or with a stone ! yet make no good foundation.

Sometimes thou dost divide thy gifts to man,
 Sometimes unite. The Indian nut alone
 Is clothing, meat and trencher, drink and can,
 Boat, cable, sail and needle, all in one. 128

Most herbs that grow in brooks, are hot and dry.
 Cold fruit's warm kernels help against the wind.
 The lemon's juice and rind cure mutually.
 The whey of milk doth loose, the milk doth bind.

Thy creatures leap not, but express a feast,
 Where all the guests sit close, and nothing wants.
 Frogs marry fish and flesh ; bats, bird and beast ;
 Sponges, nonsense and sense ; mines, th' earth
 and plants. 136

TO show thou art not bound, as if thy lot
Were worse than ours, sometimes thou shiftest hands.
Most things move th' under-jaw ; the Crocodile not.
Most things sleep lying, th' Elephant leans or stands.

But who hath praise enough ? nay, who hath any ?
None can express thy works, but he that knows them :
And none can know thy works, which are so many,
And so complete, but only he that owes them. 144

All things that are, though they have several ways,
Yet in their being join with one advice
To honour thee : and so I give thee praise
In all my other hymns, but in this twice.

Each thing that is, although in use and name
It go for one, hath many ways in store
To honour thee ; and so each hymn thy fame
Extolleth many ways, yet this one more. 152



HOPE.

GAVE to Hope a Watch of mine : but he
An Anchor gave to me.
Then an old Prayer-book I did present :
And he an Optic sent. 4

With that I gave a Phial full of tears :
But he a few green ears.
Ah, loiterer ! I'll no more, no more I'll bring ;
I did expect a Ring. 8



SIN'S ROUND.



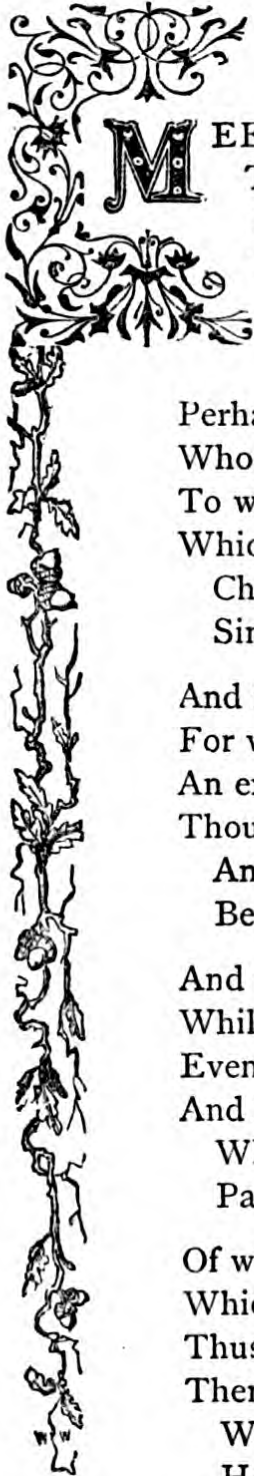
ORRY I am, my God, sorry I am,
That my offences course it in a ring.
My thoughts are working like a busy flame,
Until their Cockatrice they hatch and bring :
And when they once have perfected their draughts,
My words take fire from my inflamèd thoughts. 6

My words take fire from my inflamèd thoughts,
Which spit it forth like the Sicilian hill.
They vent the wares, and pass them with their faults,
And by their breathing ventilate the ill.
But words suffice not, where are lewd intentions :
My hands do join to finish the inventions : 12

My hands do join to finish the inventions :
And so my sins ascend three storeys high,
As Babel grew, before there were dissensions.
Yet ill deeds loiter not : for they supply
New thoughts of sinning ; wherefore, to my shame,
Sorry I am, my God, sorry I am. 18



TIME.



MEETING with Time, Slack thing, said I,
Thy scythe is dull ; whet it for shame.
No marvel, Sir, he did reply,
If it at length deserve some blame :
But where one man would have me grind it,
Twenty for one too sharp do find it. 6

Perhaps some such of old did pass,
Who above all things loved this life ;
To whom thy scythe a hatchet was,
Which now is but a pruning-knife.
Christ's coming hath made Man thy debtor,
Since by thy cutting he grows better. 12

And in his blessing thou art blest :
For where thou only wert before
An executioner at best,
Thou art a gard'ner now, and more.
An usher to convey our souls
Beyond the utmost stars and poles. 18

And this is that makes life so long,
While it detains us from our God.
Even pleasures here increase the wrong :
And length of days lengthen the rod.
Who wants the place, where God doth dwell,
Partakes already half of hell. 24

Of what strange length must that needs be,
Which even eternity excludes !
Thus far Time heard me patiently :
Then chafing said, This man deludes :
What do I here before his door ?
He doth not crave less time, but more. 30



GRATEFULNESS.

THOU that hast given so much to me,
Give one thing more, a grateful heart.
See how thy beggar works on thee
By art.

He makes thy gifts occasion more,
And says, If he in this be crost,
All thou hast given him heretofore
Is lost.

8

But thou didst reckon, when at first
Thy word our hearts and hands did crave,
What it would come to at the worst
To save.

Perpetual knockings at thy door,
Tears sullyng thy transparent rooms,
Gift upon gift ; much would have more,
And comes.

16

This notwithstanding, thou went'st on,
And didst allow us all our noise :
Nay, thou hast made a sigh and groan
Thy joys.

Not that thou hast not still above
Much better tunes, than groans can make ;
But that these country-airs thy love
Did take.

24





HEREFORE I cry, and cry again ;
And in no quiet canst thou be,
Till I a thankful heart obtain
Of thee :

Not thankful, when it pleaseth me :
As if thy blessings had spare days :
But such a heart, whose pulse may be
Thy praise.

82



PEACE.



WEET Peace, where dost thou dwell? I humbly crave,
Let me once know.
I sought thee in a secret cave,
And ask'd, if Peace were there.
A hollow wind did seem to answer, No :
Go seek elsewhere.

6

I did ; and going did a rainbow note :
Surely, thought I,
This is the lace of Peace's coat :
I will search out the matter.
But while I look'd, the clouds immediately
Did break and scatter.

12

Then went I to a garden, and did spy
A gallant flower,
The Crown Imperial : Sure, said I,
Peace at the root must dwell.
But when I digg'd, I saw a worm devour
What show'd so well.



T length I met a reverend good old man :

Whom when for Peace

I did demand, he thus began :

There was a Prince of old

At Salem dwelt, who lived with good increase

Of flock and fold. 24

He sweetly lived ; yet sweetness did not save

His life from foes.

But after death out of his grave

There sprang twelve stalks of wheat :

Which many wondering at, got some of those

To plant and set. 28

It prosper'd strangely, and did soon disperse

Through all the earth :

For they that taste it do rehearse,

That virtue lies therein ;

A secret virtue, bringing peace and mirth

By flight of sin. 35

Take of this grain, which in my garden grows,

And grows for you ;

Make bread of it : and that repose

And peace, which every where

With so much earnestness you do pursue,

Is only there. 42





CONFESSION.

OH, what a cunning guest
Is this same grief! within my heart I made
Closets; and in them many a chest;
And like a master in my trade,
In those chests, boxes; in each box, a till:
Yet grief knows all, and enters when he will. 6

No screw, no piercer can
Into a piece of timber work and wind,
As God's afflictions into man,
When he a torture hath design'd.
They are too subtle for the subtlest hearts;
And fall, like rheums, upon the tenderest parts. 12

We are the earth; and they,
Like moles within us, heave, and cast about:
And till they foot and clutch their prey,
They never cool, much less give out.
No smith can make such locks, but they have keys;
Closets are halls to them; and hearts, highways. 18

Only an open breast
Doth shut them out, so that they cannot enter;
Or, if they enter, cannot rest,
But quickly seek some new adventure.
Smooth open hearts no fastening have; but fiction
Doth give a hold and handle to affliction. 24

Wherefore my faults and sins,
 Lord, I acknowledge ; take thy plagues away :
 For since confession pardon wins,
 I challenge here the brightest day,
 The clearest diamond : let them do their best,
 They shall be thick and cloudy to my breast.

80



GIDDINESS.

Ⓜ H, what a thing is Man ! how far from power,
 From settled peace and rest !
 He is some twenty several men at least
 Each several hour.

One while he counts of heaven, as of his treasure :
 But then a thought creeps in,
 And calls him coward, who for fear of sin
 Will lose a pleasure.

8

Now he will fight it out, and to the wars ;
 Now eat his bread in peace,
 And snudge in quiet : now he scorns increase ;
 Now all day spares.

He builds a house, which quickly down must go,
 As if a whirlwind blew
 And crush'd the building : and 'tis partly true,
 His mind is so.

16

Oh, what a sight were Man, if his attires
 Did alter with his mind ;
 And, like a Dolphin's skin, his clothes combined
 With his desires !



Surely if each one saw another's heart,
There would be no commerce,
No Sale or Bargain pass : all would disperse,
And live apart. 24

Lord, mend or rather make us : one creation
Will not suffice our turn :
Except thou make us daily, we shall spurn
Our own salvation. 28



THE BUNCH OF GRAPES.

JOY, I did lock thee up : but some bad man
Hath let thee out again :
And now, methinks, I am where I began
Seven years ago : one vogue and vein,
One air of thoughts usurps my brain.
I did toward Canaan draw : but now I am
Brought back to the Red Sea, the sea of shame. 7

For as the Jews of old by God's command
Travell'd, and saw no town ;
So now each Christian hath his journeys spann'd :
Their story pens and sets us down.
A single deed is small renown.
God's works are wide, and let in future times ;
His ancient justice overflows our crimes. 14

Then have we too our guardian fires and clouds ;
Our Scripture-dew drops fast :
We have our sands and serpents, tents and shrouds ;—
Alas ! our murmurings come not last.
But where's the cluster ? where's the taste



OF mine inheritance? Lord, if I must borrow,
Let me as well take up their joy, as sorrow. 21

But can he want the grape, who hath the wine?
I have their fruit, and more.

Blessed be God, who prosper'd *Noah's* vine,
And made it bring forth grapes good store.
But much more Him I must adore,
Who of the law's sour juice sweet wine did make,
Even God himself, being pressèd for my sake. 23



LOVE UNKNOWN.



DEAR friend, sit down, the tale is long and sad:
And in my faintings I presume your love
Will more comply, than help. A Lord I had,
And have, of whom some grounds, which
may improve,
I hold for two lives, and both lives in me.
To him I brought a dish of fruit one day,
And in the middle placed my heart. But he
(I sigh to say) 8
Look'd on a servant, who did know his eye
Better than you know me, or (which is one)
Than I myself. The servant instantly
Quitting the fruit, seized on my heart alone
And threw it in a font, wherein did fall
A stream of blood, which issued from the side
Of a great rock: I well remember all,
And have good cause: there it was dipt and dyed, 16



AND wash'd, and wrung : the very wringing yet
Enforceth tears. *Your heart was foul, I fear.*

Indeed 'tis true. I did and do commit
Many a fault more than my lease will bear ;
Yet still ask'd pardon, and was not denied.
But you shall hear. After my heart was well,
And clean and fair, as I one even-tide

(I sigh to tell)

24

Walk'd by myself abroad, I saw a large
And spacious furnace flaming, and thereon
A boiling caldron, round about whose verge
Was in great letters set AFFLICTION.

The greatness show'd the owner. So I went
To fetch a sacrifice out of my fold,
Thinking with that, which I did thus present,
To warm his love, which I did fear grew cold.

32

But as my heart did tender it, the man
Who was to take it from me, slipt his hand,
And threw my heart into the scalding pan ;
My heart, that brought it (do you understand ?),
The offerer's heart. *Your heart was hard, I fear.*

Indeed 'tis true. I found a callous matter
Began to spread and to expatiate there :

But with a richer drug, than scalding water,
I bathed it often, even with holy blood,
Which at a board, while many drank bare wine,
A friend did steal into my cup for good,
Even taken inwardly, and most divine


40

To supple hardnesses. But at the length
Out of the caldron getting, soon I fled
Unto my house, where to repair the strength
Which I had lost, I hasted to my bed :

43

But when I thought to sleep out all these faults,

(I sigh to speak)


FOUND that some had stuff'd the bed with thoughts,
 I would say *thorns*. Dear, could my heart not break,
 When with my pleasures even my rest was gone?
 Full well I understood, who had been there:
 For I had given the key to none, but one:
 It must be he. *Your heart was dull, I fear.* 56
 Indeed a slack and sleepy state of mind
 Did oft possess me, so that when I pray'd,
 Though my lips went, my heart did stay behind.
 But all my scores were by another paid,
 Who took the debt upon him. *Truly, Friend,*
For aught I hear, your Master shows to you
More favour than you wot of. Mark the end.
The Font did only, what was old, renew: 61
The Caldron suppld, what was grown too hard:
The Thorns did quicken, what was grown too dull:
All did but strive to mend, what you had marr'd.
Wherefore be cheer'd, and praise him to the full
Each day, each hour, each moment of the week,
Who fain would have you be, new, tender, quick. 70



MAN'S MEDLEY.

MARK, how the birds do sing,
 And woods do ring.
 All creatures have their joy, and man hath his.
 Yet if we rightly measure,
 Man's joy and pleasure
 Rather hereafter, than in present, is. 8

TO this life things of sense
 Make their pretence :
In th' other Angels have a right by birth :
 Man ties them both alone,
 And makes them one,
With th' one hand touching heaven, with the other
 earth. 12



 In soul he mounts and flies,
 In flesh he dies.
He wears a stuff whose thread is coarse and round,
 But trimm'd with curious lace,
 And should take place
After the trimming, not the stuff and ground. 18

 Not, that he may not here
 Taste of the cheer :
But as birds drink, and straight lift up their head ;
 So must he sip, and think.
 Of better drink
He may attain to, after he is dead. 24

 But as his joys are double,
 So is his trouble.
He hath two winters, other things but one :
 Both frosts and thoughts do nip,
 And bite his lip ;
And he of all things fears two deaths alone. 30

 Yet even the greatest griefs
 May be reliefs,
Could he but take them right, and in their ways.
 Happy is he, whose heart
 Hath found the art
To turn his double pains to double praise. 36



THE STORM.



IF as the winds and waters here below
Do fly and flow,
My sighs and tears as busy were above ;
Sure they would move
And much affect thee, as tempestuous times
Amaze poor mortals, and object their crimes.

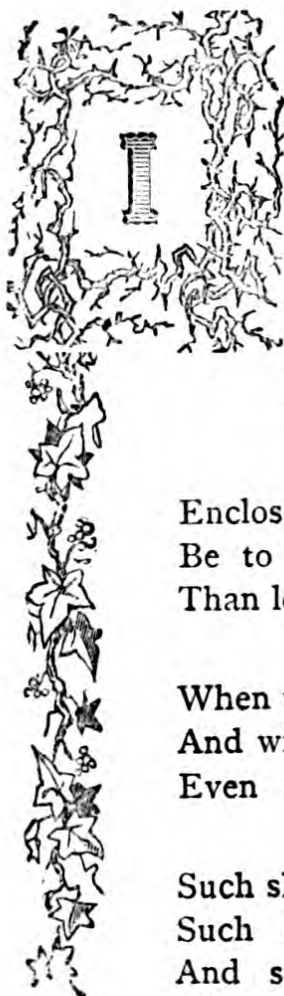
Stars have their storms, even in a high degree,
As well as we.

A throbbing conscience spurrèd by remorse
Hath a strange force :
It quits the earth, and mounting more and more,
Dares to assault thee, and besiege thy door. 12

There it stands knocking, to thy music's wrong,
And drowns the song.

Glory and honour are set by till it
An answer get.

Poets have wrong'd poor storms : such days are best ;
They purge the air without, within the breast. 13



PARADISE.

BLESS thee, Lord, because I GROW
Among thy trees, which in a ROW
To thee both fruit and order OW. 8

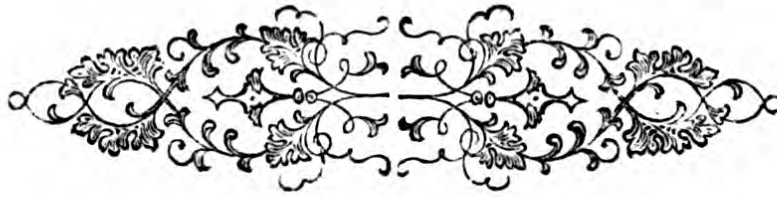
What open force, or hidden CHARM,
Can blast my fruit, or bring me HARM,
While the enclosure is thine ARM?

Enclose me still, for fear I START.
Be to me rather sharp and TART,
Than let me want thy hand and ART. 9

When thou dost greater judgments SPARE,
And with thy knife but prune and PARE,
Even fruitful trees more fruitful ARE.

Such sharpness shows the sweetest FRIEND .
Such cuttings rather heal than REND :
And such beginnings touch their END. 15





THE METHOD.



OUR heart, lament,
For since thy God refuseth still,
There is some rub, some discontent,
Which cools his will.

Thy Father *could*
Quickly effect, what thou dost move ;
For he is *Power*: and sure he *would*;
For he is *Love*.

8

Go search this thing,
Tumble thy breast, and turn thy book :
If thou hadst lost a glove or ring,
Wouldst thou not look ?

What do I see
Written above there? *Yesterday*
I did behave me carelessly,
When I did pray.

15

And should God's ear
To such indifferents chainèd be,
Who do not their own motions hear?
Is God less free ?

But stay! what's there?
Late when I would have something done,
I had a motion to forbear,
Yet I went on.

24

And should God's ear,
Which needs not man, be tied to those
Who hear not him, but quickly hear
His utter foes?

Then once more pray :
Down with thy knees, up with thy voice :
Seek pardon first, and God will say,
Glad heart, rejoice.

82



DIVINITY.

AS men, for fear the stars should sleep and nod,
And trip at night, have spheres supplied ;
As if a star were duller than a clod,
Which knows his way without a guide :

Just so the other heaven they also serve,
Divinity's transcendent sky :
Which with the edge of wit they cut and carve.
Reason triumphs, and Faith lies by. 8

Could not that wisdom, which first broach'd the wine,
Have thicken'd it with definitions ?
And jagg'd his seamless coat, had that been fine,
With curious questions and divisions ?

But all the doctrine, which he taught and gave,
Was clear as heaven, from whence it came.
At least those beams of truth, which only save,
Surpass in brightness any flame. 16



*Love God, and love your neighbour. Watch and pray.
Do as you would be done unto.*

O dark instructions, even as dark as day!
Who can these Gordian knots undo?

BUT he doth bid us take his blood for wine.
Bid what he please; yet I am sure,
To take and taste what he doth there design,
Is all that saves, and not obscure. 24

Then burn thy Epicycles, foolish man;
Break all thy spheres, and save thy head;
Faith needs no staff of flesh, but stoutly can
To Heaven alone both go, and lead. 28



EPHESIANS IV. 30.

"GRIEVE NOT THE HOLY SPIRIT," ETC.

AND art thou grievèd, sweet and sacred Dove,
When I am sour,
And cross thy love?
Grievèd for me? the God of strength and power
Grieved for a worm, which when I tread,
I pass away and leave it dead? 8

Then weep, mine eyes, the God of love doth grieve:
Weep, foolish heart,
And weeping live;
For death is dry as dust. Yet if we part,
End as the night, whose sable hue
Your sins express; melt into dew. 12

WHEN saucy Mirth shall knock or call at door,
Cry out, Get hence,
Or cry no more.
Almighty God doth grieve, he puts on sense :
I sin not to my grief alone,
But to my God's too ; he doth groan. 18

O take thy lute, and tune it to a strain,
Which may with thee
All day complain.
There can no discord but in ceasing be.
Marbles can weep ; and surely strings
More bowels have, than such hard things. 24

Lord, I adjudge myself to tears and grief,
Even endless tears
Without relief.
If a clear spring for me no time forbears,
But runs, although I be not dry ;
I am no Crystal, what shall I ? 80

Yet if I wail not still, since still to wail
Nature denies ;
And flesh would fail,
If my deserts were masters of mine eyes :
Lord, pardon, for thy Son makes good
My want of tears with store of blood. 86





THE FAMILY.

WHAT doth this noise of thoughts within my heart,
As if they had a part ?

What do these loud complaints and pulling fears,
As if there were no rule or ears ?

But, Lord, the house and family are thine,
Though some of them repine.

Turn out these wranglers, which defile thy seat :
For where thou dwellest all is neat. 8

First Peace and Silence all disputes control,
Then Order plays the soul ;
And giving all things their set forms and hours,
Makes of wild woods sweet walks and bowers.

Humble Obedience near the door doth stand,
Expecting a command :
Than whom in waiting nothing seems more slow,
Nothing more quick when she doth go. 16

Joys oft are there, and griefs as oft as joys ;
But griefs without a noise :
Yet speak they louder, than distemper'd fears :
What is so shrill as silent tears ?

This is thy house, with these it doth abound :
And where these are not found,
Perhaps thou com'st sometimes, and for a day ;
But not to make a constant stay. 24





THE SIZE.




CONTENT thee, greedy heart.
Modest and moderate joys to those, that have
Title to more hereafter when they part,
Are passing brave.
Let th' upper springs into the low
Descend and fall, and thou dost flow. 6

What though some have a fraught
Of cloves and nutmegs, and in cinnamon sail?
If thou hast wherewithal to spice a draught,
When griefs prevail,
And for the future time art heir
To th' Isle of Spices, is't not fair? 12

To be in both worlds full
Is more than God was, who was hungry here.
Wouldst thou his laws of fasting disannul?
Enact good cheer?
Lay out thy joy, yet hope to save it?
Wouldst thou both eat thy cake, and have it? 13

Great joys are all at once ;
But little do reserve themselves for more :
Those have their hopes ; these what they have renounce,
And live on score :
Those are at home ; these journey still,
And meet the rest on *Sion's* hill. 24


THY Saviour sentenced joy,
 And in the flesh condemn'd it as unfit,
 At least in lump : for such doth oft destroy ;
 Whereas a bit
 Doth 'tice us on to hopes of more,
 And for the present health restore.

80

A Christian's state and case
 Is not a corpulent, but a thin and spare,
 Yet active strength : whose long and bony face
 Content and care
 Do seem to equally divide,
 Like a pretender, not a bride.

86

Wherefore sit down, good heart ;
 Grasp not at much, for fear thou lovest all.
 If comforts fell according to desert,
 They would great frosts and snows destroy :
 For we should count, Since the last joy.

41

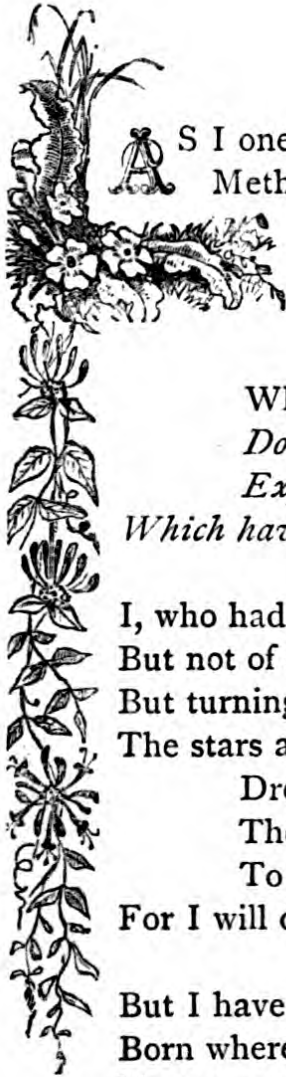
Then close again the seam,
 Which thou hast open'd ; do not spread thy robe
 In hope of great things. Call to mind thy dream,
 An earthly globe,
 On whose meridian was engraven,
These Seas are tears, and Heaven the haven.

47





ARTILLERY.



AS I one evening sat before my cell,
Methought a star did shoot into my lap.
I rose, and shook my clothes, as knowing
well,
That from small fires comes oft no small
mishap :
When suddenly I heard one say,
Do as thou usest, disobey,
Expel good motions from thy breast,
Which have the face of fire, but end in rest. 8

I, who had heard of music in the spheres,
But not of speech in stars, began to muse :
But turning to my God, whose ministers
The stars and all things are ; If I refuse,
Dread Lord, said I, so oft my good ;
Then I refuse not even with blood
To wash away my stubborn thought :
For I will do, or suffer what I ought. 15

But I have also stars and shooters too,
Born where thy servants both artilleries use.
My tears and prayers night and day do woo,
And work up to thee ; yet thou dost refuse.
Not but I am (I must say still)
Much more obliged to do thy will,
Than thou to grant mine : but because
Thy promise now hath even set thee thy laws. 24

Then we are shooters both, and thou dost deign
 To enter combat with us, and contest
 With thine own clay. But I would parley fain :
 Shun not my arrows, and behold my breast.

Yet if thou shunnest, I am thine :

I must be so, if I am mine.

There is no articing with thee :

I am but finite, yet thine infinitely.

82



CHURCH RENTS AND SCHISMS.

BRAVE rose, (alas!) where art thou? in the chair,
 Where thou didst lately so triumph and shine,
 A worm doth sit, whose many feet and hair
 Are the more foul, the more thou wert divine.
 This, this hath done it, this did bite the root
 And bottom of the leaves : which when the wind
 Did once perceive, it blew them under foot,
 Where rude unhallow'd steps do crush and grind
 Their beauteous glories. Only shreds of thee,
 And those all bitten, in thy chair I see.

10


Why doth my Mother blush? is she the rose,
 And shows it so? Indeed Christ's precious blood
 Gave you a colour once; which when your foes
 Thought to let out, the bleeding did you good,
 And made you look much fresher than before.
 But when debates and fretting jealousies
 Did worm and work within you more and more,
 Your colour faded, and calamities

Turnèd your ruddy into pale and bleak :

Your health and beauty both began to break.

20




THEN did your several parts unloose and start :
 Which when your neighbours saw, like a north wind
 They rushèd in, and cast them in the dirt
 Where Pagans tread. O Mother dear and kind,
 Where shall I get me eyes enough to weep,
 As many eyes as stars ? since it is night,
 And much of *Asia* and *Europe* fast asleep,
 And even all *Africk*; would at least I might
 With these two poor ones lick up all the dew,
 Which falls by night, and pour it out for you ! 30



JUSTICE.



JDREADFUL Justice, what a fright and
 terror
 Wast thou of old,
 When Sin and Error
 Did show and shape thy looks to me,
 And through their looks discolour thee !
 He that did but look up, was proud and bold. 6

The dishes of thy balance seem'd to gape,
 Like two great pits ;
 The beam and scape
 Did like some tottering engine show :
 Thy hand above did burn and glow,
 Daunting the stoutest hearts, the proudest wits. 12

But now that Christ's pure veil presents the sight,
 I see no fears :
 Thy hand is white,

Thy scales like buckets, which attend
 And interchangeably descend,
 Lifting to heaven from this well of tears. 18

FOR where before thou still didst call on me,
 Now I still touch
 And harp on thee.
 God's promises have made thee mine :
 Why should I justice now decline ?
 Against me there is none, but for me much. 24



THE PILGRIMAGE.



TRAVELL'D on, seeing the hill, where lay
 My expectation.
 A long it was and weary way.
 The gloomy cave of Desperation
 I left on the one, and on the other side
 The rock of Pride. 6

And so I came to Fancy's meadow strew'd
 With many a flower :
 Fain would I here have made abode,
 But I was quicken'd by the hour.
 So to Care's copse I came, and there got through
 With much ado. 12

That led me to the wild of Passion ; which
 Some call the wold ;
 A wasted place, but sometimes rich.
 Here I was robb'd of all my gold,
 Save one good Angel, which a friend had tied
 Close to my side. 18



T length I got unto the gladsome hill,
Where lay my hope,
Where lay my heart ; and climbing still,
When I had gain'd the brow and top,
A lake of brackish waters on the ground
Was all I found. 24

With that abash'd and struck with many a sting
Of swarming fears,
I fell, and cried, Alas ! my King ;
Can both the way and end be tears ?
Yet taking heart I rose, and then perceived
I was deceived : 30

My hill was farther : so I flung away,
Yet heard a cry
Just as I went, *None goes that way
And lives*: If that be all, said I,
After so foul a journey death is fair,
And but a chair. 36



THE HOLD-FAST.



I THREATEN'D to observe the strict decree
Of my dear God with all my power and
might :
But I was told by one, it could not be ;
Yet I might trust in God to be my light.

Then will I trust, said I, in him alone.
Nay, even to trust in him, was also his :
We must confess, that nothing is our own.
Then I confess that he my succour is : 8

But to have naught is ours, not to confess
 That we have naught. I stood amazed at this,
 Much troubled, till I heard a friend express,
 That all things were more ours by being his.

What *Adam* had, and forfeited for all,
Christ keepeth now, who cannot fail or fall. 17



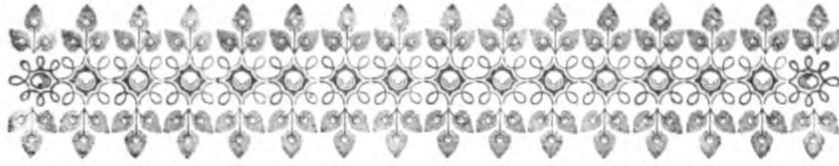
COMPLAINING.

DO not beguile my heart,
 Because thou art
 My power and wisdom. Put me not to shame,
 Because I am
 Thy clay that weeps, thy dust that calls. 5

Thou art the Lord of glory;
 The deed and story
 Are both thy due : but I a silly fly,
 That live or die,
 According as the weather falls. 10

Art thou all justice, Lord ?
 Shows not thy word
 More attributes ? Am I all throat or eye,
 To weep or cry ?
 Have I no parts but those of grief ? 15

Let not thy wrathful power
 Afflict my hour,
 My inch of life : or let thy gracious power
 Contract my hour,
 That I may climb and find relief. 20



THE DISCHARGE.

B'USY inquiring heart, what wouldst thou know ?
Why dost thou pry,
And turn, and leer, and with a licorous eye
Look high and low ;
And in thy lookings stretch and grow ? 5

Hast thou not made thy counts, and summ'd up all ?
Did not thy heart
Give up the whole, and with the whole depart ?
Let what will fall :
That which is past who can recall ? 10

Thy life is God's, thy time to come is gone,
And is his right.
He is thy night at noon : he is at night
Thy noon alone.
The crop is his, for he hath sown. 15

And well it was for thee, when this befell,
That God did make
Thy business his, and in thy life partake :
For thou canst tell,
If it be his once, all is well. 20

Only the present is thy part and fee.
And happy thou,
If, though thou didst not beat thy future brow,
Thou couldst well see
What present things required of thee. 25





They ask enough ; why shouldst thou farther go ?
 Raise not the mud
 Of future depths, but drink the clear and good.
 Dig not for woe
 In times to come ; for it will grow. 80

Man and the present fit : if he provide,
 He breaks the square.
 This hour is mine : if for the next I care,
 I grow too wide,
 And do encroach upon death's side : 85

For death each hour environs and surrounds.
 He that would know
 And care for future chances, cannot go,
 Unto those grounds,
 But through a Churchyard which them bounds.

Things present shrink and die : but they that spend
 Their thoughts and sense
 On future grief, do not remove it thence,
 But it extend,
 And draw the bottom out an end. 45

God chains the dog till night : wilt loose the chain,
 And wake thy sorrow ?
 Wilt thou forestall it, and now grieve to-morrow,
 And then again
 Grieve over freshly all thy pain ? 50

Either grief will not come : or if it must,
 Do not forecast :
 And while it cometh, it is almost past.
 Away distrust :
 My God hath promised ; he is just. 55



PRAISE.



KING of glory, King of peace,
I will love thee :
And that love may never cease,
I will move thee.

Thou hast granted my request,
Thou hast heard me :
Thou didst note my working breast,
Thou hast spared me.

8

Wherefore with my utmost art
I will sing thee,
And the cream of all my heart
I will bring thee.

Though my sins against me cried,
Thou didst clear me ;
And alone, when they replied,
Thou didst hear me.

16

Seven whole days, not one in seven,
I will praise thee.
In my heart, though not in heaven,
I can raise thee.

Thou grew'st soft and moist with tears,
Thou relentedst.
And when Justice call'd for fears,
Thou dissentedst.

24

Small it is, in this poor sort
 To enrol thee :
 Even eternity's too short
 To extol thee.

23



AN OFFERING.

COME, bring thy gift. If blessings were as slow
 As men's returns, what would become of fools ?
 What hast thou there ? a heart ? but is it pure ?
 Search well and see ; for hearts have many holes.
 Yet one pure heart is nothing to bestow :
 In Christ two natures met to be thy cure.

6

O that within us hearts had propagation,
 Since many gifts do challenge many hearts !
 Yet one, if good, may title to a number ;
 And single things grow fruitful by deserts.
 In public judgments one may be a nation,
 And fence a plague, while others sleep and slumber. 12

But all I fear is, lest thy heart displease,
 As neither good, nor one : so oft divisions
 Thy lusts have made, and not thy lusts alone ;
 Thy passions also have their set partitions.
 These parcel out thy heart : recover these,
 And thou may'st offer many gifts in one.

18

There is a balsam, or indeed a blood,
 Dropping from heaven, which doth both cleanse and
 close
 All sorts of wounds ; of such strange force it is.





Seek out this All-heal, and seek no repose,
Until thou find, and use it to thy good :
Then bring thy gift ; and let thy hymn be this : 24

• **S**INCE my sadness
Into gladness,
Lord, thou dost convert,
O accept
What thou hast kept,
As thy due desert. 30

Had I many,
Had I any
(For this heart is none),
All were thine
And none of mine,
Surely thine alone. 36

Yet thy favour
May give savour
To this poor oblation ;
And it raise
To be thy praise,
And be my salvation. 43





LONGING.



WITH sick and famish'd eyes,
With doubling knees and weary bones,
To thee my cries,
To thee my groans,
To thee my sighs, my tears ascend :
No end ?

5

My throat, my soul is hoarse ;
My heart is wither'd like a ground
Which thou dost curse.
My thoughts turn round,
And make me giddy : Lord, I fall,
Yet call.

12

From thee all pity flows.
Mothers are kind, because thou art,
And dost dispose
To them a part :
Their infants, them ; and they suck thee
More free.

18

Bowels of pity, hear !
Lord of my soul, love of my mind,
Bow down thine ear !
Let not the wind
Scatter my words, and in the same
Thy name !

24

Look on my sorrows round !
Mark well my furnace ! O what flames,
What heats abound !
What griefs, what shames !
Consider, Lord ; Lord, bow thine ear,
And hear ! 30

Lord JESU, thou didst bow
Thy dying head upon the tree :
O be not now
More dead to me !
Lord, hear ! *Shall he that made the ear*
Not hear ? 36

Behold, thy dust doth stir ;
It moves, it creeps, it aims at thee :
Wilt thou defer
To succour me,
Thy pile of dust, wherein each crumb
Says, Come ? 42

To thee help appertains.
Hast thou left all things to their course,
And laid the reins
Upon the horse ?
Is all lock'd ? hath a sinner's plea
No key ? 48

Indeed the world's thy book,
Where all things have their leaf assign'd
Yet a meek look
Hath interlined.
Thy board is full, yet humble guests
Find nests. 46



The Temple.

THOU tarriest, while I die,
 And fall to nothing : thou dost reign,
 And rule on high,
 While I remain
 In bitter grief : yet am I styled
 Thy child. 60

Lord, didst thou leave thy throne,
 Not to relieve ? how can it be,
 That thou art grown
 Thus hard to me ?
 Were sin alive, good cause there were
 To bear. 66

But now both Sin is dead,
 And all thy promises live and bide.
 That wants his head ;
 These speak and chide,
 And in thy bosom pour my tears,
 As theirs. 72

Lord JESU, hear my heart,
 Which hath been broken now so long,
 That every part
 Hath got a tongue !
 Thy beggars grow ; rid them away
 To-day. 78

My love, my sweetness, hear !
 By these thy feet, at which my heart
 Lies all the year,
 Pluck out thy dart,
 And heal my troubled breast which cries,
 Which dies. 84





THE BAG.




AWAY, despair ; my gracious Lord doth hear,
Though winds and waves assault my keel,
He doth preserve it : he doth steer,
Even when the boat seems most to reel.
Storms are the triumph of his art :
Well may he close his eyes, but not his heart. 3

Hast thou not heard, that my Lord JESUS died ?
Then let me tell thee a strange story.
The God of power, as he did ride
In his majestic robes of glory,
Resolved to light ; and so one day
He did descend, undressing all the way. 12

The stars his tire of light and rings obtain'd,
The cloud his bow, the fire his spear,
The sky his azure mantle gain'd.
And when they ask'd, what he would wear ;
He smiled, and said as he did go,
He had new clothes a making here below. 18

When he was come, as travellers are wont,
He did repair unto an inn.
Both then, and after, many a brunt
He did endure to cancel sin :
And having given the rest before,
Here he gave up his life to pay our score. 24



BUT as he was returning, there came one
That ran upon him with a spear.
He, who came hither all alone,
Bringing nor man, nor arms, nor fear,
Received the blow upon his side,
And straight he turn'd, and to his brethren cried, 30

If ye have any thing to send or write
(I have no bag, but here is room)
Unto my Father's hands and sight,
(Believe me) it shall safely come.
That I shall mind, what you impart :
Look, you may put it very near my heart. 80

Or if hereafter any of my friends
Will use me in this kind, the door
Shall still be open ; what he sends
I will present, and somewhat more,
Not to his hurt. Sighs will convey
Anything to me. Hark despair, away. 2



THE JEWS.

POOOR nation, whose sweet sap and juice
Our scions have purloin'd, and left you dry :
Whose streams we got by the Apostles' sluice,
And use in baptism, while ye pine and die :
Who by not keeping once, became a debtor ;
And now by keeping lose the letter ; 6

O that my prayers ! mine, alas !
O that some Angel might a trumpet sound :
At which the Church falling upon her face
Should cry so loud, until the trump were drown'd,
And by that cry of her dear Lord obtain,
That your sweet sap might come again !

12



THE COLLAR.

STRUCK the board, and cried, No more ;
I will abroad.
What ? shall I ever sigh and pine ?
My lines and life are free ; free as the road,
Loose as the wind, as large as store.
Shall I be still in suit ?
Have I no harvest but a thorn
To let me bleed, and not restore
What I have lost with cordial fruit ?
Sure there was wine,
Before my sighs did dry it : there was corn,
Before my tears did drown it.
Is the year only lost to me ?
Have I no bays to crown it ?
No flowers, no garlands gay ? all blasted ?
All wasted ?
Not so, my heart : but there is fruit,
And thou hast hands.

16



Recover all thy sigh-blown age
 On double pleasures : leave thy cold dispute
 Of what is *fit, and not* : forsake thy cage,
 Thy rope of sands,
 Which petty thoughts have made, and made to thee
 Good cable, to enforce and draw, 24
 And be thy law,
 While thou didst wink and wouldst not see.
 Away ; take heed :
 I will abroad.
 Call in thy death's-head there : tie up thy fears.
 He that forbears
 To suit and serve his need,
 Deserves his load. 32
 But as I raved and grew more fierce and wild
 At every word,
 Methought I heard one calling, *Child* :
 And I replied, *My Lord*. 36



THE GLIMPSE.

WHITHER away, delight ?
 Thou can'st but now ; wilt thou so soon depart,
 And give me up to-night ?
 For many weeks of lingering pain and smart
 But one half hour of comfort for my heart ? 5

Methinks delight should have
 More skill in music, and keep better time.
 Wert thou a wind or wave,
 They quickly go and come with lesser crime :
 Flowers look about, and die not in their prime. 10



HY short abode and stay
Feeds not, but adds to the desire of meat.
Lime begg'd of old (they say)
A neighbour spring to cool his inward heat ;
Which by the spring's access grew much more great.

In hope of thee my heart
Pick'd here and there a crumb, and would not die ;
But constant to his part,
When as my fears foretold this, did reply,
A slender thread a gentle guest will tie. 20

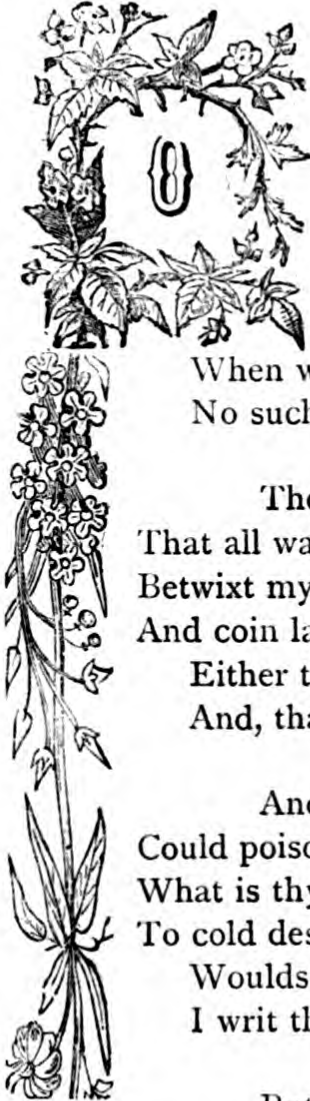
Yet if the heart that wept
Must let thee go, return when it doth knock.
Although thy heap be kept
For future times, the droppings of the stock
May oft break forth, and never break the lock. 25

If I have more to spin,
The wheel shall go, so that thy stay be short.
Thou know'st how grief and sin
Disturb the work. O make me not their sport,
Who by thy coming may be made a Court ! 30





ASSURANCE.



SPITEFUL bitter thought !

Bitterly spiteful thought ! Couldst thou
invent

So high a torture? Is such poison bought?
Doubtless, but in the way of punishment,

When wit contrives to meet with thee,
No such rank poison can there be.

6

Thou saidst but even now,
That all was not so fair, as I conceived,
Betwixt my God and me ; that I allow
And coin large hopes ; but, that I was deceived :
Either the league was broke, or near it ;
And, that I had great cause to fear it.

12

And what to this? what more
Could poison, if it had a tongue, express?
What is thy aim? wouldst thou unlock the door
To cold despairs, and gnawing pensiveness?
Wouldst thou raise devils? I see, I know,
I writ thy purpose long ago.

18

But I will to my Father,
Who heard thee say it. O most gracious Lord,
If all the hope and comfort that I gather,
Were from myself, I had not half a word,
Not half a letter to oppose
What is objected by my foes.

24

BUT thou art my desert :
And in this League, which now my foes invade,
Thou art not only to perform thy part,
But also mine ; as when the league was made,
Thou didst at once thyself indite,
And hold my hand, while I did write. 30

Wherefore if thou canst fail,
Then can thy truth and I : but while rocks stand,
And rivers stir, thou canst not shrink or quail :
Yea, when both rocks and all things shall disband,
Then shalt thou be my rock and tower,
And make their ruin praise thy power. 36

Now foolish thought go on,
Spin out thy thread, and make thereof a coat
To hide thy shame : for thou hast cast a bone,
Which bounds on thee, and will not down thy throat.
What for itself love once began,
Now love and truth will end in man. 42



THE CALL.

COME, my Way, my Truth, my Life :
Such a Way, as gives us breath :
Such a Truth, as ends all strife :
Such a Life, as killeth death. 1

Come, my Light, my Feast, my Strength :
Such a Light, as shows a feast :
Such a Feast, as mends in length :
Such a Strength, as makes his guest. 8

COME, my Joy, my Love, my Heart .
 Such a Joy, as none can move :
 Such a Love, as none can part :
 Such a Heart, as joys in love.

12



CLASPING OF HANDS.

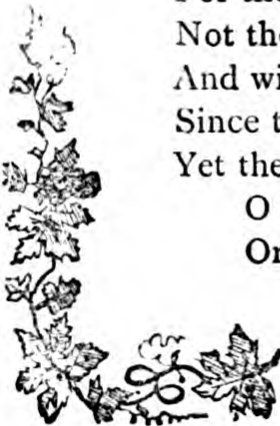


ORD, thou art mine, and I am thine,
 If mine I am : and thine much more,
 Than I or aught, or can be mine.
 Yet to be thine, doth me restore ;
 So that again I now am mine,
 And with advantage mine the more.
 Since this being mine, brings with it thine,
 And thou with me dost thee restore.
 If I without thee would be mine,
 I neither should be mine nor thine.

10

Lord, I am thine, and thou art mine :
 So mine thou art, that something more
 I may presume thee mine, than thine.
 For thou didst suffer to restore
 Not thee, but me, and to be mine :
 And with advantage mine the more,
 Since thou in death wast none of thine,
 Yet then as mine didst me restore.
 O be mine still ! still make me thine :
 Or rather make no Thine and Mine !

20





PRAISE.

WORD, I will mean and speak thy praise,
Thy praise alone.

My busy heart shall spin it all my days :
And when it stops for want of store,
Then will I wring it with a sigh or groan,
That thou may'st yet have more. 6

When thou dost favour any action,
It runs, it flies :
All things concur to give it a perfection.
That which had but two legs before,
When thou dost bless, hath twelve : one wheel doth
rise
To twenty then, or more. 12

But when thou dost on business blow,
It hangs, it clogs :
Not all the teams of Albion in a row
Can hale or draw it out of door.
Legs are but stumps, and Pharaoh's wheels but clogs,
And struggling hinders more. 13

Thousands of things do thee employ
In ruling all
This spacious Globe : Angels must have their joy,
Devils their rod, the sea his shore,
The winds their stint : and yet when I did call,
Thou heardst my call, and more. 24





HAVE not lost one single tear :
 But when mine eyes
 Did weep to heaven, they found a bottle there
 (As we have boxes for the poor)
 Ready to take them in ; yet of a size
 That would contain much more. 30

But after thou hadst slipt a drop
 From thy right eye
 (Which there did hang like streamers near the top
 Of some fair Church, to show the sore
 And bloody battle which thou once didst try),
 The glass was full, and more. 36

Wherefore I sing. Yet since my heart,
 Though press'd, runs thin ;
 O that I might some other hearts convert,
 And so take up at use good store :
 That to thy chests there might be coming in
 Both all my praise, and more ! 42



JOSEPH'S COAT.



FOUND I sing, tormented I indite,
 Thrown down I fall into a bed, and rest :
 Sorrow hath changed its note : such is
 His will
 Who changeth all things, as him pleaseth
 best.



OR well he knows, if but one grief and smart
 Among my many had his full career,
 Sure it would carry with it even my heart,
 And both would run until they found a bier, 8

To fetch the body ; both being due to grief.
 But he hath spoil'd the race ; and given to anguish
 One of Joy's coats, 'ticing it with relief
 To linger in me, and together languish.

I live to show his power, who once did bring
 My joys to weep, and now my griefs to sing. 14



THE PULLEY.



WHEN God at first made man,
 Having a glass of blessings standing by ;
 Let us (said he) pour on him all we can :
 Let the world's riches, which dispersèd lie,
 Contract into a span. 5

So strength first made a way ;
 Then beauty flow'd, then wisdom, honour, pleasure :
 When almost all was out, God made a stay,
 Perceiving that alone, of all his treasure,
 Rest in the bottom lay. 10

For if I should (said he)
 Bestow this jewel also on my creature,
 He would adore my gifts instead of me,
 And rest in Nature, not the God of Nature :
 So both should losers be. 15

Yet let him keep the rest,
 But keep them with repining restlessness :
 Let him be rich and weary, that at least,
 If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
 May toss him to my breast.

20



THE PRIESTHOOD.

BLEST Order, which in power dost so excel,
 That with th' one hand thou liftest to the sky,
 And with the other throwest down to hell,
 In thy just censures ; fain would I draw nigh ;
 Fain put thee on, exchanging my lay-sword
 For that of the holy Word.

6

But thou art fire, sacred and hallow'd fire ;
 And I but earth and clay : should I presume
 To wear thy habit, the severe attire
 My slender compositions might consume.
 I am both foul and brittle, much unfit
 To deal in holy Writ.

12

Yet have I often seen, by cunning hand
 And force of fire, what curious things are made
 Of wretched earth. Where once I scorn'd to stand,
 That earth is fitted by the fire and trade
 Of skilful Artists, for the boards of those
 Who make the bravest shows.

18

But since those great ones, be they ne'er so great,
 Come from the earth, from whence those vessels come ;

SO that at once both feeder, dish, and meat,
Have one beginning and one final sum :
I do not greatly wonder at the sight,
If earth in earth delight. 24

But the holy men of God such vessels are,
As serve him up, who all the world commands.
When God vouchsafeth to become our fare,
Their hands convey him, who conveys their hands :
O what pure things, most pure must those things be,
Who bring my God to me ! 20


Wherefore I dare not, I, put forth my hand
To hold the Ark, although it seem to shake
Through th' old sins and new doctrines of our land.
Only, since God doth often vessels make
Of lowly matter for high uses meet,
I throw me at his feet. 21

There will I lie, until my Maker seek
For some mean stuff whereon to show his skill :
Then is my time. The distance of the meek
Doth flatter power. Lest good come short of ill
In praising might, the poor do by submission
What pride by opposition. 12





THE SEARCH.



WHITHER, O, whither art thou fled,
My Lord, my love?
My searches are my daily bread;
Yet never prove.

My knees pierce th' earth, mine eyes the sky:
And yet the sphere
And centre both to me deny
That thou art there.

Yet can I mark how herbs below
Grow green and gay;
As if to meet thee they did know,
While I decay.

Yet can I mark how stars above
Simper and shine,
As having keys unto thy love,
While poor I pine.

16

I sent a sigh to seek thee out,
Deep drawn in pain,
Wing'd like an arrow: but my scout
Returns in vain.

I turn'd another (having store)
Into a groan,
Because the search was dumb before:
But all was one.

21



ORD, dost thou some new fabric mould
Which favour wins,
And keeps thee present, leaving th' old
Unto their sins ?

Where is my God ? what hidden place
Conceals thee still ?
What covert dare eclipse thy face ?
Is it thy will ?

32

O let not that of any thing :
Let rather brass,
Or steel, or mountains be thy ring,
And I will pass.

Thy will such an intrenching is,
As passeth thought :
To it all strength, all subtilties
Are things of naught.

40

Thy will such a strange distance is,
As that to it
East and West touch, the poles do kiss,
And parallels meet.

Since then my grief must be as large
As is thy space,
Thy distance from me ; see my charge,
Lord, see my case.

48

O take these bars, these lengths, away ;
Turn, and restore me .
Be not, Almighty, let me say,
Against, but *for* me.

WHEN thou dost turn, and wilt be near :
 What edge so keen,
 What point so piercing can appear
 To come between? 58

For as thy absence doth excel
 All distance known :
 So doth thy nearness bear the bell,
 Making two one. 60



GRIEF.

WHOU will give me tears? Come, all ye springs,
 Dwell in my head and eyes : come, clouds, and rain :
 My grief hath need of all the watery things,
 That Nature hath produced. Let every vein
 Suck up a river to supply mine eyes,
 My weary weeping eyes too dry for me,
 Unless they get new conduits, new supplies,
 To bear them out, and with my state agree.
 What are two shallow fords, two little spouts
 Of a less world? the greater is but small, 10
 A narrow cupboard for my griefs and doubts,
 Which want provision in the midst of all.
 Verses, ye are too fine a thing, too wise
 For my rough sorrows : cease, be dumb and mute,
 Give up your feet and running to mine eyes,
 And keep your measures for some lover's lute,
 Whose grief allows him music and a rhyme :
 For mine excludes both measure, tune, and time.
 Alas, my God ! 19



THE CROSS.

WHAT is this strange and uncouth thing
To make me sigh, and seek, and faint, and die,
Until I had some place, where I might sing,
And serve thee ; and not only I,
But all my wealth, and family might combine
To set thy honour up, as our design ?

And then when after much delay,
Much wrestling, many a combat, this dear end,
So much desired, is given, to take away
My power to serve thee : to unbend
All my abilities, my designs confound,
And lay my threatenings bleeding on the ground. 12

One ague dwelleth in my bones,
Another in my soul (the memory
What I would do for thee, if once my groans
Could be allow'd for harmony) ;
I am in all a weak disabled thing,
Save in the sight thereof, where strength doth sting. 18

BESIDES, things sort not to my will,
Even when my will doth study thy renown :
Thou turn'st the edge of all things on me still,
Taking me up to throw me down :
So that, even when my hopes seem to be sped,
I am to grief alive, to them as dead. 24

To have my aim, and yet to be
Farther from it than when I bent my bow :

To make my hopes my torture, and the fee
 Of all my woes another woe,
 Is in the midst of delicates to need,
 And even in Paradise to be a weed.

80

AH, my dear Father, ease my smart !
 These contrarities crush me : these cross actions
 Do wind a rope about, and cut my heart :
 And yet since these thy contradictions
 Are properly a Cross felt by thy Son,
 With but four words, my words, *Thy will be done.*

86



THE FLOWER.

HOW fresh, O Lord, how sweet and clean
 Are thy returns ! even as the flowers in spring ;
 To which, besides their own demean,
 The late-past frosts tributes of pleasure bring.
 Grief melts away
 Like snow in May,
 As if there were no such cold thing.

7

Who would have thought my shrivell'd heart
 Could have recover'd greenness ? It was gone
 Quite under ground ; as flowers depart
 To see their Mother-root, when they have blown :
 Where they together
 All the hard weather,
 Dead to the world, keep house unknown.

14

These are thy wonders, Lord of power,
Killing and quickening, bringing down to hell
And up to heaven in an hour ;
Making a chiming of a passing bell.

We say amiss,
This or that is :
Thy Word is all, if we could spell. 21

O that I once past changing were,
Fast in thy Paradise, where no flower can wither !
Many a spring I shoot up fair,
Offering at heaven, growing and groaning thither :
Nor doth my flower
Want a spring-shower,
My sins and I joining together. 28

But while I grow in a straight line,
Still upwards bent, as if heaven were mine own,
Thy anger comes, and I decline :
What frost to that? what pole is not the zone
Where all things burn,
When thou dost turn,
And the least frown of thine is shown? 35

And now in age I bud again,
After so many deaths I live and write ;
I once more smell the dew and rain,
And relish versing : O my only light,
It cannot be
That I am he,
On whom thy tempests fell at night. 42

These are thy wonders, Lord of love,
To make us see we are but flowers that glide :



Which when we once can find and prove,
 Thou hast a garden for us, where to bide.
 Who would be more,
 Swelling through store,
 Forfeit their Paradise by their pride.

49



DOTAGE.



FALSE glozing pleasures, casks of happiness,
 Foolish night-fires, women's and children's wishes,
 Chases in arras, gilded emptiness,
 Shadows well mounted, dreams in a career,
 Embroider'd lies, nothing between two dishes ;
 These are the pleasures here.

6

True earnest sorrows, rooted miseries,
 Anguish in grain, vexations ripe and blown,
 Sure-footed griefs, solid calamities,
 Plain demonstrations, evident and clear,
 Fetching their proofs even from the very bone ;
 These are the sorrows here.

12

But oh the folly of distracted men,
 Who griefs in earnest, joys in jest pursue ;
 Preferring, like brute beasts, a loathsome den
 Before a court, even that above so clear,
 Where are no sorrows, but delights more true
 Than miseries are here !

18



THE SON.

LET foreign nations of their language boast,
What fine variety each tongue affords :
I like our language, as our men and coast ;
Who cannot dress it well, want wit, not words.
How neatly do we give one only name
To Parent's issue and the Sun's bright star !
A Son is light and fruit : a fruitful flame 7
Chasing the Father's dimness, carried far
From the first man in the East, to fresh and new
Western discoveries of posterity.
So in one word our Lord's humility
We turn upon him in a sense most true :
For what Christ once in humbleness began.
We him in glory call, *The Son of Man.* 14



A TRUE HYMN.

MY joy, my life, my crown !
My heart was meaning all the day,
Somewhat it fain would say :
And still it runneth muttering up and down
With only this, *My joy, my life, my crown !* 5

Yet slight not these few words ;
If truly said, they may take part
Among the best in art.
The fineness which a Hymn or Psalm affords,
Is, when the soul unto the lines accords. 10

HE who craves all the mind,
 And all the soul, and strength, and time,
 If the words only rhyme,
 Justly complains, that somewhat is behind
 To make his Verse, or write a Hymn in kind. 15

Whereas if the heart be moved,
 Although the Verse be somewhat scant,
 God doth supply the want.
 As when the heart says (sighing to be approved),
Oh, could I love! and stops; God writeth, *Loved.* 20



THE ANSWER.

MY comforts drop and melt away like snow:
 I shake my head, and all the thoughts and ends,
 Which my fierce youth did bandy, fall and
 flow
 Like leaves about me, or like summer
 friends,
 Flies of estates and sunshine. But to all,
 Who think me eager, hot, and undertaking,
 But in my prosecutions slack and small; 7
 As a young exhalation, newly waking,
 Scorns his first bed of dirt, and means the sky;
 But cooling by the way, grows palsy and slow,
 And settling to a cloud, doth live and die
 In that dark state of tears: to all, that so
 Show me, and set me, I have one reply,
 Which they that know the rest, know more than I. 14



A DIALOGUE-ANTHEM.

CHRISTIAN, DEATH.

CHR. **A** LAS, poor Death ! where is thy glory
Where is thy famous force, thy ancient
sting ?

DEA. *Alas ! poor mortal, void of story,
Go spell and read how I have kill'd thy King.*

CHR. Poor Death ! and who was hurt thereby ? 5
Thy curse being laid on him makes thee accurst.

DEA. *Let losers talk, yet thou shalt die ;
These arms shall crush thee.*

CHR. Spare not, do thy worst.
I shall be one day better than before : 10
Thou so much worse, that thou shalt be no more.



THE WATER-COURSE.

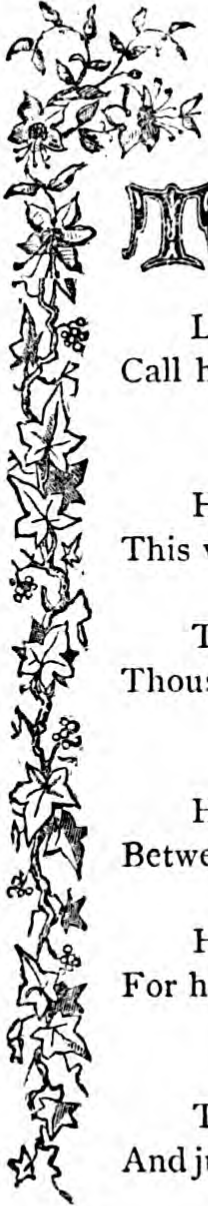
THOU who dost dwell and linger here below,
Since the condition of this world is frail,
Where of all plants afflictions soonest grow ;
If troubles overtake thee, do not wail :

For who can look for less that loveth { Life ? 5
Strife ?

But rather turn the pipe, and water's course
To serve thy sins, and furnish thee with store
Of sovereign tears, springing from true remorse :
That so in pureness thou may'st him adore

Who gives to man, as he sees fit, { Salvation. 10
Damnation.





SELF-CONDEMNATION.

THOU who condemnest Jewish hate,
For choosing *Barabbas* a murderer
Before the Lord of glory ;
Look back upon thine own estate,
Call home thine eye (that busy wanderer),
That choice may be thy story. 6

He that doth love, and love amiss,
This world's delights before true Christian joy,
Hath made a Jewish choice :
The world an ancient murderer is ;
Thousands of souls it hath and doth destroy
With her enchanting voice. 12

He that hath made a sorry wedding
Between his soul and gold, and hath prefer'd
False gain before the true,
Hath done what he condemns in reading :
For he hath sold for money his dear Lord,
And is a Judas-Jew. 18

Thus we prevent the last great day,
And judge ourselves. That light which sin and passion
Did before dim and choke,
When once those snuffs are ta'en away,
Shines bright and clear, even unto condemnation,
Without excuse or cloak. 24



BITTER-SWEET.



H, my dear angry Lord,
Since thou dost love, yet strike ;
Cast down, yet help afford :
Sure I will do the like.

I will complain, yet praise ;
I will bewail, approve :
And all my sour-sweet days
I will lament, and love.

8



THE GLANCE.



WHEN first thy sweet and gracious eye
Vouchsafed even in the midst of youth and night
To look upon me, who before did lie
Weltering in sin ;

I felt a sugar'd strange delight,
Passing all Cordials made by any Art,
Bedew, embalm, and overrun my heart,
And take it in.

8

Since that time many a bitter storm
My soul hath felt, even able to destroy,
Had the malicious and ill-meaning harm
His swing and sway :

But still thy sweet original joy,
Sprung from thine eye, did work within my soul,
And surging griefs, when they grew bold, control,
And got the day.

16



thy first glance so powerful be,
 A mirth but open'd, and seal'd up again ;
 What wonders shall we feel, when we shall see
 Thy full-eyed love !

When thou shalt look us out of pain,
 And one aspect of thine spend in delight
 More than a thousand suns disburse in light,
 In Heaven above.

24



THE TWENTY-THIRD PSALM.



THE God of love my shepherd is,
 And he that doth me feed :
 While he is mine, and I am his,
 What can I want or need ?

He leads me to the tender grass,
 Where I both feed and rest ;
 Then to the streams that gently pass :
 In both I have the best.

2

Or if I stray, he doth convert,
 And bring my mind in frame :
 And all this not for my desert,
 But for his holy name.

Yea, in death's shady, black abode
 Well may I walk, not fear :
 For thou art with me, and thy rod
 To guide, thy staff to bear.

16

NAY, thou dost make me sit and dine,
Even in my enemies' sight ;
My head with oil, my cup with wine
Runs over day and night.



Surely thy sweet and wondrous love
Shall measure all my days ;
And as it never shall remove,
So neither shall my praise.

24



MARY MAGDALEN.

WHEN blessed *Mary* wiped her Saviour's feet
(Whose precepts she had trampled on before),
And wore them for a Jewel on her head,
Showing his steps should be the street,
Wherein she thenceforth evermore
With pensive humbleness would live and tread : 6



She being stain'd herself, why did she strive
To make him clean, who could not be defiled ?
Why kept she not her tears for her own faults,
And not his feet ? Though we could dive
In tears like Seas, our sins are piled
Deeper than they, in words, and works, and thoughts.¹²

Dear soul, she knew who did vouchsafe and deign
To bear her filth : and that her sins did dash

Even God himself : wherefore she was not loath,
 As she had brought wherewith to stain,
 So to bring in wherewith to wash :
 And yet in washing one, she washèd both.

15



AARON.



HOLINESS on the head,
 Light and perfections on the breast,
 Harmonious bells below, raising the dead
 To lead them unto life and rest.
 Thus are true *Aarons* drest.

Profaneness in my head,
 Defects and darkness in my breast,
 A noise of passions ringing me for dead
 Unto a place where is no rest :
 Poor Priest thus am I drest.

10

Only another head
 I have, another heart and breast,
 Another music, making live, not dead,
 Without whom I could have no rest :
 In him I am well drest.

15

Christ is my only head,
 My alone only heart and breast,
 My only music, striking me even dead ;
 That to the old man I may rest,
 And be in him new drest.

20

So holy in my head,
 Perfect and light in my dear breast,
 My doctrine tuned by Christ (who is not dead,
 But lives in me while I do rest),
 Come, people ; *Aaron's drest.*

25



THE ODOUR.

2 COR. ii.

HOW sweetly doth *My Master* sound! *My Master.*
 As ambergris leaves a rich scent
 Unto the taster :

So do these words a sweet content,
 An Oriental fragrancy, *My Master.*

5

With these all day I do perfume my mind,
 My mind even thrust into them both ;
 That I might find
 What Cordials make this curious broth,
 This broth of smells, that feeds and fats my mind. 10

My Master, shall I speak ? O that to thee
My Servant were a little so,
 As flesh may be ;


That these two words might creep and grow
 To some degree of spiciness to thee ! 15

Then should the Pomander, which was before
 A speaking sweet, mend by reflection,
 And tell me more :

For pardon of my imperfection
 Would warm and work it sweeter than before. 20




FOR when *My Master*, which alone is sweet,
 And even in my unworthiness pleasing,
 Shall call and meet,
My Servant, as thee not displeasing,
 That call is but the breathing of the sweet. 25


 This breathing would with gains by sweetening me
 (As sweet things traffic when they meet)
 Return to thee.
 And so this new commèrce and sweet
 Should all my life employ, and busy me. 30



THE FOIL.


F we could see below
 The sphere of virtue, and each shining grace,
 As plainly as that above doth show ;
 This were the better sky, the brighter place.

God hath made stars the foil
 To set off virtues : griefs to set off sinning :
 Yet in this wretched world we toil,
 As if grief were not foul, nor virtue winning.





THE FORERUNNERS.

THE Harbingers are come. See, see their mark ;
White is their colour, and behold my head.
But must they have my brain? must they dispart
Those sparkling notions, which therein were bred?
Must dulness turn me to a clod?
Yet have they left me, *Thou art still my God.* 6

Good men ye be, to leave me my best room,
Even all my heart, and what is lodgèd there :
I pass not, I, what of the rest become,
So, *Thou art still my God*, be out of fear.
He will be pleasèd with that ditty !
And if I please him, I write fine and witty. 12

Farewell, sweet phrases, lovely metaphors :
But will ye leave me thus? when ye before
Of stews and brothels only knew the doors,
Then did I wash you with my tears, and more,
Brought you to Church well drest and clad :
My God must have my best, even all I had. 18

Lovely enchanting language, sugar-cane,
Honey of roses, whither wilt thou fly?
Hath some fond lover 'ticed thee to thy bane?
And wilt thou leave the Church, and love a sty?
Fie, thou wilt soil thy broider'd coat,
And hurt thyself, and him that sings the note. 24

DET foolish lovers, if they will love dung,
 With Canvas, not with Arras, clothe their shame :
 Let Folly speak in her own native tongue.
 True beauty dwells on high : ours is a flame
 But borrow'd thence to light us thither.
 Beauty and beauteous words should go together. 30

Yet if you go, I pass not ; take your way :
 For, *Thou art still my God*, is all that ye
 Perhaps with more embellishment can say.
 Go, birds of spring : let winter have his fee ;
 Let a bleak paleness chalk the door,
 So all within be livelier than before. 31



THE ROSE.

DRESS me not to take more pleasure
 In this world of sugar'd lies,
 And to use a larger measure
 Than my strict, yet welcome size.

First, there is no pleasure here :
 Colour'd griefs indeed there are,
 Blushing woes, that look as clear,
 As if they could beauty spare. 32

Or if such deceits there be,
 Such delights I mean to say ;
 There are no such things to me,
 Who have pass'd my right away.



BUT I will not much oppose
Unto what you now advise :
Only take this gentle Rose,
And therein my answer lies.

10

What is fairer than a rose ?
What is sweeter ? yet it purgeth.
Purgings enmity disclose,
Enmity forbearance urgeth.

If then all that worldlings prize
Be contracted to a rose ;
Sweetly there indeed it lies,
But it biteth in the close.

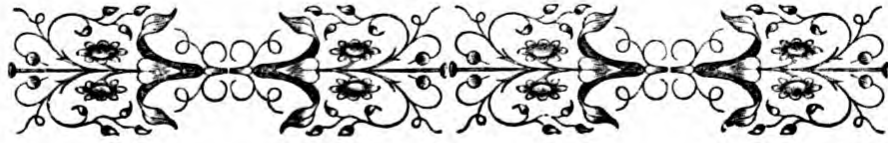
24

So this flower doth judge and sentence
Worldly joys to be a scourge :
For they all produce repentance,
And repentance is a purge.

But I health, not physic choose :
Only though I you oppose,
Say that fairly I refuse,
For my answer is a rose.

88





DISCIPLINE.

THROW away thy rod,
Throw away thy wrath :
O my God,
Take the gentle path.

For my heart's desire
Unto thine is bent :
I aspire
To a full consent. 8

Not a word or look
I affect to own,
But by book,
And thy book alone.

Though I fail, I weep :
Though I halt in pace,
Yet I creep
To the throne of grace. 13

Then let wrath remove ;
Love will do the deed :
For with love
Stony hearts will bleed.

Love is swift of foot ;
Love's a man of war,
And can shoot
And can hit from far. 24

WHO can 'scape his bow?
That which wrought on thee,
Brought thee low,
Needs must work on me.

Throw away thy rod ;
Though man frailties hath,
Thou art God :
Throw away thy wrath.

82



THE INVITATION.



COME ye hither all, whose taste
Is your waste ;
Save your cost, and mend your fare.
God is here prepared and dress'd,
And the feast,
God, in whom all dainties are.

6

Come ye hither all, whom wine
Doth define,
Naming you not to your good :
Weep what ye have drunk amiss,
And drink this,
Which before ye drink is blood.

13

Come ye hither all, whom pain
Doth arraign,
Bringing all your sins to sight :
Taste and fear not : God is here
In this cheer,
And on sin doth cast the fright.

18

The Temple.

Come ye hither all, whom joy
 Doth destroy,
 While ye graze without your bounds :
 Here is joy that drowneth quite
 Your delight,
 As a flood the lower grounds. 24

Come ye hither all, whose love
 Is your dove,
 And exalts you to the sky :
 Here is love, which, having breath
 Even in death,
 After death can never die. 30

Lord, I have invited all,
 And I shall
 Still invite, still call to thee :
 For it seems but just and right
 In my sight,
 Where is all, there all should be. 36



THE BANQUET

WELCOME sweet and sacred cheer,
 Welcome dear ;
 With me, in me, live and dwell :
 For thy neatness passeth sight,
 Thy delight
 Passeth tongue to taste or tell. 6





WHAT sweetness from the bowl
 Fills my soul,
 Such as is, and makes divine !
 Is some star (fled from the sphere)
 Melted there,
 As we sugar melt in wine ?

12

Or hath sweetness in the bread
 Made a head
 To subdue the smell of sin,
 Flowers, and gums, and powders giving
 All their living,
 Lest the enemy should win ?

18

Doubtless, neither star nor flower
 Hath the power
 Such a sweetness to impart :
 Only God, who gives perfumes,
 Flesh assumes,
 And with it perfumes my heart.


24

But as Pomanders and wood
 Still are good,
 Yet being bruised are better scented ;
 God, to show how far his love
 Could improve,
 Here, as broken, is presented.

30

When I had forgot my birth,
 And on earth
 In delights of earth was drown'd ;
 God took blood, and needs would be
 Spilt with me,
 And so found me on the ground.

36




HAVING raised me to look up,
 In a cup
 Sweetly he doth meet my taste.
 But I still being low and short,
 Far from court,
 Wine becomes a wing at last. 42

For with it alone I fly
 To the sky :
 Where I wipe mine eyes, and see
 What I seek, for what I sue ;
 Him I view
 Who hath done so much for me. 48

Let the wonder of this pity
 Be my ditty,
 And take up my lines and life :
 Hearken under pain of death,
 Hands and breath,
 Strive in this, and love the strife. 54



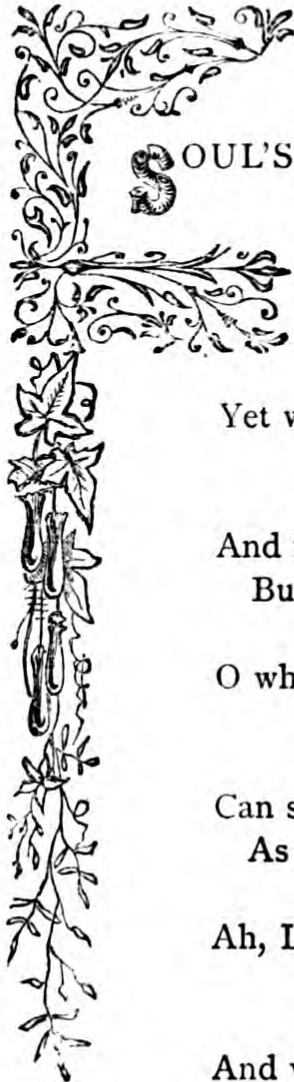
THE POSY.



LET wits contest,
 And with their words and posies windows fill :
 Less than the least
Of all thy mercies, is my posy still. 4

 This on my ring,
 This by my picture, in my book I write ;
 Whether I sing,
 Or say, or dictate, this is my delight. 8

Invention, rest ;
Comparisons, go play ; wit, use thy will :
Less than the least
Of all God's mercies, is my posy still. 12



A PARODY.

SOUL'S joy, when thou art gone,
And I alone,
Which cannot be,
Because thou dost abide in me,
And I depend on thee ; 5

Yet when thou dost suppress
The cheerfulness
Of thy abode,
And in my powers not stir abroad,
But leave me to my load : 10

O what a damp and shade
Doth me invade !
No stormy night
Can so afflict or so affright
As thy eclipsèd light. 15

Ah, Lord ! do not withdraw,
Lest want of awe
Make sin appear ;
And when thou dost but shine less clear,
Say, that thou art not here. 20

The Temple.

And then what life I have,
 While Sin doth rave,
 And falsely boast,
 That I may seek, but thou art lost !
 Thou and alone thou know'st. 25

O what a deadly cold
 Doth me infold !
 I half believe,
 That Sin says true : but while I grieve,
 Thou com'st and dost relieve. 30



THE ELIXIR.

TEACH me, my God and King,
 In all things thee to see,
 And what I do in any thing,
 To do it as for thee :

Not rudely, as a beast,
 To run into an action ;
 But still to make thee prepossest,
 And give it his perfection. 8

A man that looks on glass,
 On it may stay his eye ;
 Or if he pleaseth, through it pass,
 And then the heaven espy.

All may of thee partake :
 Nothing can be so mean,
 Which with this tincture (*for thy sake*)
 Will not grow bright and clean. 15

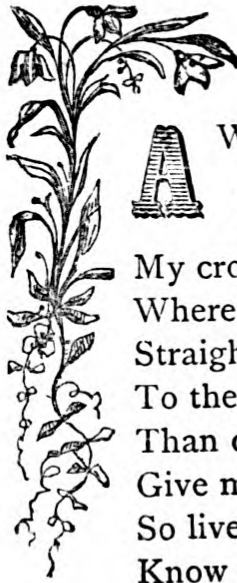




SERVANT with this clause
Makes drudgery divine :
Who sweeps a room, as for thy laws,
Makes that and th' action fine.

This is the famous stone
That turneth all to gold :
For that which God doth touch and own
Cannot for less be told.

24



A WREATH.

A WREATHÈD garland of deservèd praise,
Of praise deservèd, unto thee I give,
I give to thee, who knowest all my ways,
My crooked winding ways, wherein I live,
Wherein I die, not live ; for life is straight,
Straight as a line, and ever tends to thee, 6
To thee, who art more far above deceit,
Than deceit seems above simplicity.
Give me simplicity, that I may live,
So live and like, that I may know thy ways,
Know them and practise them : then shall I give
For this poor wreath, give thee a crown of praise. 12





DEATH.

DEATH, thou wast once an uncouth hideous thing,
Nothing but bones,
The sad effect of sadder groans :
Thy mouth was open, but thou couldst not sing.

For we consider'd thee as at some six
Or ten years hence,
After the loss of life and sense,
Flesh being turn'd to dust, and bones to sticks. 8

We look'd on this side of thee, shooting short ;
Where we did find
The shells of fledge souls left behind,
Dry dust, which sheds no tears, but may extort.

But since our Saviour's death did put some blood
Into thy face :
Thou art grown fair and full of grace,
Much in request, much sought for, as a good.

For we do now behold thee gay and glad, 16
As at doomsday ;
When souls shall wear their new array,
And all thy bones with beauty shall be clad.

Therefore we can go die as sleep, and trust
Half that we have
Unto an honest faithful grave ;
Making our pillows either down, or dust. 24

DOOMSDAY.



COME away,
Make no delay.

Summon all the dust to rise,
Till it stir, and rub the eyes ;
While this member jogs the other,
Each one whispering, *Live you, brother?*

6

Come away,
Make this the day.

Dust, alas ! no music feels,
But thy trumpet : then it kneels,
As peculiar notes and strains
Cure Tarantula's raging pains.

12

Come away,
O make no stay !

Let the graves make their confession,
Lest at length they plead possession :
Flesh's stubbornness may have
Read that lesson to the grave.

18

Come away,
Thy flock doth stray.

Some to the winds their body lend,
And in them many drown a friend :
Some in noisome vapours grow
To a plague and public woe.

24

Come away,
Help our decay.

Man is out of order hurl'd,
Parcell'd out to all the world.
Lord, thy broken consort raise,
And the music shall be praise.

30



JUDGMENT.



LMIGHTY Judge, how shall poor wretches brook
Thy dreadful look,
Able a heart of iron to appal,
When thou shalt call
For every man's peculiar book? 5

What others mean to do, I know not well ;
Yet I hear tell,
That some will turn thee to some leaves therein
So void of sin,
That they in merit shall excel. 10

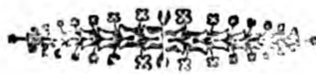
But I resolve, when thou shalt call for mine,
That to decline,
And thrust a Testament into thy hand :
Let that be scann'd.
There thou shalt find my faults are thine. 15



HEAVEN.



WHO will show me those delights on high?
 ECHO. *I.*
 Thou Echo, thou art mortal, all men know.
 ECHO. *No.*
 Wert thou not born among the trees and leaves? 5
 ECHO. *Leaves.*
 And are there any leaves, that still abide?
 ECHO. *Bide.*
 What leaves are they? impart the matter wholly.
 ECHO. *Holy.* 10
 Are holy leaves the Echo then of bliss?
 ECHO. *Yes.*
 Then tell me, what is that supreme delight?
 ECHO. *Light.*
 Light to the mind: what shall the will enjoy? 15
 ECHO. *Joy.*
 But are there cares and business with the pleasure?
 ECHO. *Leisure.*
 Light, joy, and leisure; but shall they persevere?
 ECHO. *Ever.* 20



LOVE.



LOVE bade me welcome; yet my soul drew back,
 Guilty of dust and sin.
 But quick-eyed Love, observing me grow slack
 From my first entrance in,
 Drew nearer to me, sweetly questioning,
 If I lack'd any thing. 6



GUEST, I answer'd, worthy to be here :
Love said, You shall be he.

I the unkind, ungrateful? Ah, my dear,
I cannot look on thee.

Love took my hand, and smiling did reply,
Who made the eyes but I? 12

Truth, Lord, but I have marr'd them : let my shame
Go where it doth deserve.

And know you not, says Love, who bore the blame?
My dear, then I will serve.

You must sit down, says Love, and taste my meat :
So I did sit and eat. 18

FINIS.


*Glory be to God on high, and on earth peace,
good-will towards men.*





THE CHURCH MILITANT.



LMIGHTY Lord, who from thy glorious throne
Seest and rulest all things ev'n as one :
The smallest Ant or Atom knows thy power,
Known also to each minute of an hour :
Much more do Commonweals acknowledge thee, 5
And wrap thy policies in thy decree,
Complying with thy counsels, doing naught
Which doth not meet with an eternal thought.
But above all, thy Church and Spouse doth prove
Not the decrees of power, but bands of love. 10
Early didst thou arise to plant this Vine,
Which might the more endear it to be thine.
Spices come from the East ; so did thy Spouse,
Trim as the light, sweet as the laden boughs
Of *Noah's* shady vine, chaste as the dove, 15
Prepared and fitted to receive thy love.
The course was westward, that the sun might light
As well our understanding as our sight.
Where th' Ark did rest, there *Abraham* began
To bring the other Ark from *Candan*. 20
Moses pursued this : but King *Solomon*
Finish'd and fix'd the old religion.



When it grew loose, the Jews did hope in vain
 By nailing Christ to fasten it again.

But to the Gentiles he bore cross and all, 25
 Rending with earthquakes the partition-wall.
 Only whereas the Ark in glory shone,
 Now with the cross, as with a staff, alone,
 Religion, like a pilgrim, westward bent,

Knocking at all doors, ever as she went. 30
 Yet as the Sun, though forward be his flight,
 Listens behind him, and allows some light,
 Till all depart : so went the Church her way,
 Letting, while one foot stepp'd, the other stay


Among the eastern nations for a time, 35
 Till both removèd to the western clime.
 To *Egypt* first she came, where they did prove
 Wonders of anger once, but now of love.
 The ten Commandments there did flourish more

Than the ten bitter plagues had done before. 40
 Holy *Macarius* and great *Anthony*
 Made *Pharaoh Moses*, changing the history.
Goshen was darkness, *Egypt* full of lights,
 Nilus for monsters brought forth Israelites.

Such power hath mighty Baptism to produce, 45
 For things misshapen, things of highest use.
How dear to me, O God, thy counsels are !
Who may with thee compare ?

Religion thence fled into *Greece*, where Arts 50
 Gave her the highest place in all men's hearts.
 Learning was posed, Philosophy was set,
 Sophisters taken in a Fisher's net.
Plato and *Aristotle* were at a loss,
 And wheel'd about again to spell *Christ's-Cross*.

Prayers chased syllogisms into their den, 55
 And *Ergo* was transform'd into *Amen*.


THOUGH *Greece* took horse as soon as *Egypt* did,
 And *Rome* as both ; yet *Egypt* faster rid,
 And spent her period and prefixèd time
 Before the other. *Greece* being past her prime, 60
 Religion went to *Rome*, subduing those,
 Who, that they might subdue, made all their foes.
 The Warrior his dear scars no more resounds,
 But seems to yield Christ hath the greater wounds ;
 Wounds willingly endured to work his bliss, 65
 Who by an ambush lost his Paradise.
 The great heart stoops, and taketh from the dust
 A sad repentance, not the spoils of lust :
 Quitting his spear, lest it should pierce again
 Him in his members, who for him was slain. 70
 The Shepherd's hook grew to a Sceptre here,
 Giving new names and numbers to the year.
 But th' Empire dwelt in *Greece*, to comfort them,
 Who were cut short in *Alexander's* stem.
 In both of these Prowess and Arts did tame 75
 And tune men's hearts against the Gospel came :
 Which using, and not fearing skill in th' one,
 Or strength in th' other, did erect her throne.
 Many a rent and struggling th' Empire knew
 (As dying things are wont), until it flew 80
 At length to *Germany*, still westward bending,
 And there the Church's festival attending :
 That as before Empire and Arts made way
 (For no less harbingers would serve than they),
 So they might still, and point us out the place, 85
 Where first the Church should raise her downcast face
 Strength levels grounds, Art makes a garden there ;
 Then showers Religion, and makes all to bear.
 Spain in the Empire shared with *Germany*,
 But *England* in the higher victory ; 90

Giving the Church a crown to keep her state,
 And not go less than she had done of late.
Constantine's British line meant this of old,
 And did this mystery wrap up and fold
 Within a sheet of paper, which was rent 85
 From Time's great Chronicle, and hither sent.
 Thus both the Church and Sun together ran
 Unto the farthest old meridian.
How dear to me, O God, thy counsels are !
 Who may with thee compare ? 100
 Much about one and the same time and place,
 Both where and when the Church began her race,
 Sin did set out of Eastern *Babylon*,
 And travell'd westward also : journeying on
 He chid the Church away, where'er he came, 105
 Breaking her peace, and tainting her good name.
 At first he got to *Egypt*, and did sow
 Gardens of gods, which every year did grow,
 Fresh and fine deities. They were at great cost,
 Who for a god clearly a sallet lost. 110
 Ah, what a thing is man devoid of grace,
 Adoring Garlic with an humble face,
 Begging his food of that which he may eat.
 Starving the while he worshipping his meat !
 Who makes a root his god, how low is he, 115
 If God and man be sever'd infinitely !
 What wretchedness can give him any room,
 Whose house is foul, while he adores his broom ?
 None will believe this now, though money be
 In us the same transplanted foolery. 120
 Thus Sin in *Egypt* sneakèd for a while ;
 His highest was an ox or crocodile,
 And such poor game. Thence he to *Greece* doth pass,
 And being craftier much than Goodness was,






HE left behind him garrisons of sins, 125
 To make good that which every day he wins.
 Here Sin took heart, and for a garden-bed
 Rich shrines and oracles he purchasèd :
 He grew a gallant, and would needs foretell
 As well what should befall, as what befell. 130
 Nay, he became a Poet, and would serve
 His pills of sublimate in that conserve.
 The world came both with hands and purses full
 To this great lottery, and all would pull.
 But all was glorious cheating, brave deceit, 135
 Where some poor truths were shuffled for a bait
 To credit him, and to discredit those,
 Who after him should braver truths disclose.
 From *Greece* he went to *Rome* : and as before
 He was a God, now he's an Emperor. 140
Nero and others lodged him bravely there,
 Put him in trust to rule the Roman sphere.
 Glory was his chief instrument of old :
 Pleasure succeeded straight, when that grew cold :
 Which soon was blown to such a mighty flame, 145
 That though our Saviour did destroy the game,
 Disparking oracles, and all their treasure,
 Setting affliction to encounter pleasure ;
 Yet did a rogue with hope of carnal joy,
 Cheat the most subtle nations. Who so coy, 150
 So trim, as *Greece* and *Egyyt* ? yet their hearts
 Are given over, for their curious arts,
 To such Mahometan stupidities,
 As the old Heathen would deem prodigies.
How dear to me, O God, thy counsels are ! 155
Who may with thee compare ?
 Only the West and *Rome* do keep them free
 From this contagious infidelity.

AND this is all the Rock, whereof they boast,
 As *Rome* will one day find unto her cost. 160
 Sin not being able to extirpate quite
 The Churches here, bravely resolved one night
 To be a Churchman too, and wear a Mitre :
 The old debauched Ruffian would turn writer.
 I saw him in his study, where he sate 165
 Busy in controversies sprung of late.
 A gown and pen became him wondrous well :
 His grave aspect had more of heaven than hell :
 Only there was a handsome picture by,
 To which he lent the corner of his eye. 170
 As Sin in *Greece* a Prophet was before,
 And in old *Rome* a mighty Emperor ;
 So now being Priest, he plainly did profess
 To make a jest of Christ's three Offices :
 The rather since his scatter'd jugglings were 175
 United now in one both time and sphere.
 From *Egypt* he took petty deities,
 From *Greece* oracular infallibilities,
 And from old *Rome* the liberty of pleasure,
 By free dispensings of the Church's treasure. 180
 Then in memorial of his ancient throne,
 He did surname his palace, *Babylon*.
 Yet that he might the better gain all nations,
 And make that name good by their transmigrations ;
 From all these places, but at divers times, 185
 He took fine vizards to conceal his crimes :
 From *Egypt* Anchorism and retiredness,
 Learning from *Greece*, from old *Rome* stateliness ;
 And blending these, he carried all men's eyes,
 While Truth sat by, counting his victories : 190
 Whereby he grew apace and scorn'd to use
 Such force as once did captivate the Jews ;

But did bewitch, and finally work each nation
 Into a voluntary transmigration.
 All post to *Rome*: Princes submit their necks 195
 Either to his public foot or private tricks.
 It did not fit his gravity to stir,
 Nor his long journey, nor his gout and fur:
 Therefore he sent out able Ministers,
 Statesmen within, without doors Cloisterers; 200
 Who without spear, or sword, or other drum
 Than what was in their tongue, did overcome;
 And having conquer'd, did so strangely rule,
 That the whole world did seem but the Pope's *mule*.
 As new and old *Rome* did one empire twist; 205
 So both together are one Antichrist;
 Yet with two faces, as their *Janus* was,
 Being in this their old crack'd looking-glass.
How dear to me, O God, thy counsels are!
Who may with thee compare? 210


 THUS Sin triumphs in Western *Babylon*;
 Yet not as Sin, but as Religion.
 Of his two thrones he made the latter best,
 And to defray his journey from the East.
 Old and new *Babylon* are to hell and night, 215
 As is the Moon and Sun to Heaven and light.
 When th' one did set, the other did take place,
 Confronting equally the Law and Grace.
 They are hell's landmarks, Satan's double crest:
 They are Sin's nipples, feeding th' east and west. 220
 But as in vice the Copy still exceeds
 The pattern, but not so in virtuous deeds;
 So though Sin made his latter seat the better,
 The latter Church is to the first a debtor.
 The second Temple could not reach the first: 225
 And the late reformation never durst



Compare with ancient times and purer years ;
 But in the Jews and us deserveth tears ;
 Nay, it shall every year decrease and fade ;
 Till such a darkness do the world invade 230
 At Christ's last coming, as his first did find :
 Yet must there such proportions be assign'd
 To these diminishings, as is between
 The spacious world and *Jewry* to be seen.
 Religion stands on tiptoe in our land, 235
 Ready to pass to the *American* strand.
 When height of malice, and prodigious lusts,
 Impudent sinning, witchcrafts, and distrusts,
 (The marks of future bane), shall fill our cup
 Unto the brim, and make our measure up ; 240
 When *Seine* shall swallow *Tiber*, and the *Thames*,
 By letting in them both, pollutes her streams :
 When Italy of us shall have her will,
 And all her Calendar of sins fulfil ;
 Whereby one may foretell, what sins next year 245
 Shall both in *France* and *England* domineer :
 Then shall Religion to *America* flee :
 They have their times of Gospel, even as we.
 My God, thou dost prepare for them a way,
 By carrying first their gold from them away : 250
 For gold and grace did never yet agree :
 Religion always sides with poverty.
 We think we rob them, but we think amiss :
 We are more poor, and they more rich, by this.
 Thou wilt revenge their quarrel, making grace 255
 To pay our debts, and leave our ancient place
 To go to them, while that, which now their nation
 But lends to us, shall be our desolation.
 Yet as the Church shall thither westward fly,
 So Sin shall trace and dog her instantly : 260

THEY have their period also and set times
Both for their virtuous actions and their crimes.
And where of old the Empire and the Arts
Usher'd the Gospel ever in men's hearts,
Spain hath done one ; when Arts perform the other,²⁶⁵
The Church shall come, and Sin the Church shall
smother :

That when they have accomplishèd the round,
And met in th' East their first and ancient sound,
Judgment may meet them both, and search them
round.

Thus do both lights, as well in Church as Sun, ²⁷⁰
Light one another, and together run.

Thus also Sin and Darkness follow still
The Church and Sun with all their power and skill.
But as the Sun still goes both West and East :

So also did the Church by going West ²⁷⁵
Still Eastward go ; because it drew more near
To time and place, where judgment shall appear,
How dear to me, O God, thy counsels are !

Who may with thee compare ? ²⁷⁹



L'ENVOY.

King of glory, King of peace,
 With the one make war to cease ;
 With the other bless thy sheep,
 Thee to love, in thee to sleep.
 Let not Sin devour thy fold,
 Bragging that thy blood is cold ;
 That thy death is also dead,
 While his conquests daily spread ;
 That thy flesh hath lost his food.
 And thy Cross is common wood.
 Choke him, let him say no more,
 But reserve his breath in store,
 Till thy conquest and his fall
 Make his sighs to use it all ;
 And then bargain with the wind
 To discharge what is behind.



*Blessed be God alone,
 Thrice blessed Three in One.*





MISCELLANEOUS POEMS.



A SONNET,

SENT BY GEORGE HERBERT TO HIS MOTHER AS A NEW
YEAR'S GIFT FROM CAMBRIDGE.

MY God, where is that ancient heat towards thee,
Wherewith whole shoals of Martyrs once did burn,
Besides their other flames? Doth poetry
Wear Venus' livery? only serve her turn?
Why are not sonnets made of thee? and lays
Upon thine altar burnt? Cannot thy love
Heighten a spirit to sound out thy praise
As well as any she? Cannot thy Dove 8
Outstrip their *Cupid* easily in flight?
Or, since thy ways are deep, and still the same,
Will not a verse run smooth that bears thy name?
Why doth that fire, which by thy power and might
Each breast does feel, no braver fuel choose
Than that which, one day, worms may chance refuse?
Sure, Lord, there is enough in thee to dry
Oceans of ink; for, as the Deluge did 16
Cover the earth, so doth thy Majesty:
Each cloud distils thy praise, and doth forbid





POETS to turn it to another use.

Roses and lilies speak thee ; and to make
A pair of cheeks of them, is thy abuse.

Why should I women's eyes for crystal take ?

Such poor invention burns in their low mind

Whose fire is wild, and doth not upward go

24

To praise, and on thee, Lord, some ink bestow.

Open the bones, and you shall nothing find

In the best face but filth ; when, Lord, in thee

The beauty lies, in the discovery.

28



A PARADOX.

(FROM A MS. COLLECTION, FORMERLY DR RAWLINSON'S, IN THE
BODLEIAN LIBRARY, OXFORD.)

THAT THE SICK ARE IN A BETTER CASE THAN THE WHOLE.



YOU who admire yourselves because

You neither groan nor weep,

And think it contrary to Nature's laws

To want one ounce of sleep,

Your strong belief

Acquits yourselves, and gives the sick all grief.

6

Your state to ours is contrary,

That makes you think us poor,

So Black-moors think us foul, and we

Are quit with them, and more :

Nothing can see,

And judge of things but mediocrity.

12



The sick are in themselves a state
Which health hath naught to do.
How know you that our tears proceed from woe,
And not from better fate?
Since that mirth hath
Her waters also and desired bath. 18

How know you that the sighs we send
From want of breath proceed,
Not from excess? and therefore we do spend
That which we do not need;
So trembling may
As well show inward warbling, as decay. 24

Cease then to judge calamities
By outward form and show,
But view yourselves, and inward turn your eyes,
Then you shall fully know
That your estate
Is, of the two, the far more desperate. 30

You always fear to feel those smarts
Which we but sometimes prove,
Each little comfort much affects our hearts,
None but gross joys you move:
Why then confess
Your fears in number more, your joys are less? 36

Then for yourselves not us embrace
Plaints to bad fortune due,
For though you visit us, and plaint our case,
We doubt much whether you
Come to our bed
To comfort us, or to be comforted. 42



INSCRIPTION.

IN THE PARSONAGE, BEMERTON. TO MY SUCCESSOR.

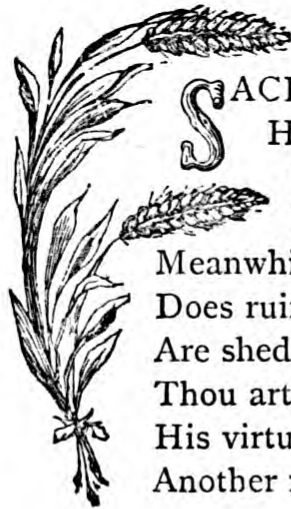


F thou chance for to find
A new House to thy mind
And built without thy cost :
Be good to the poor,
As God gives thee store,
And then my labour's not lost.

6



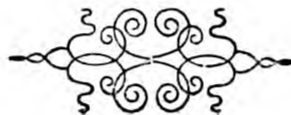
ON LORD DANVERS.



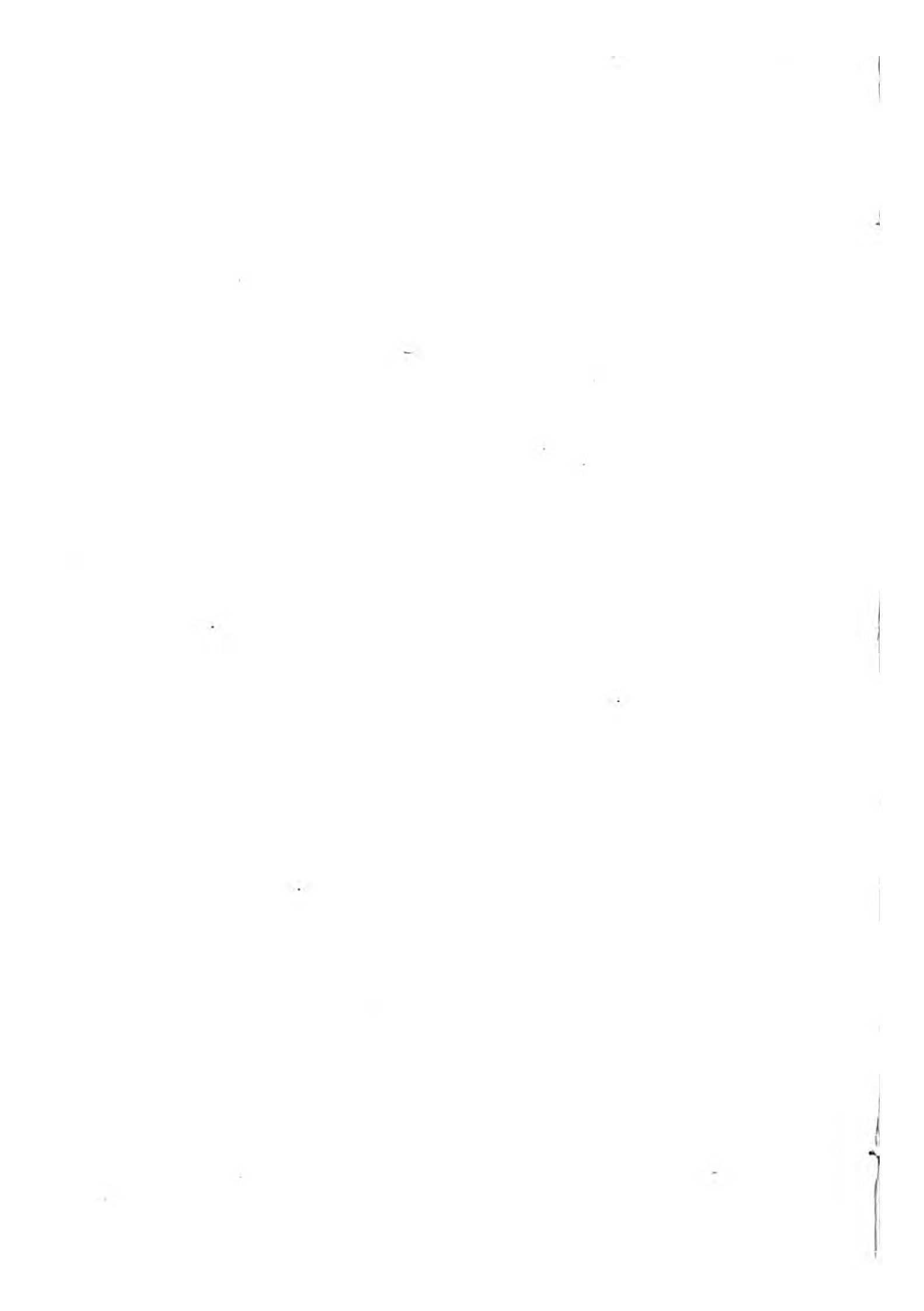
SACRED marble, safely keep
His dust, who under thee must sleep,
Until the years again restore
Their dead, and time shall be no more.
Meanwhile, if he (which all things wears)
Does ruin thee, or if thy tears
Are shed for him ; dissolve thy frame,
Thou art requited ; for his fame,
His virtue, and his worth shall be
Another monument to thee.

5

10



THE SYNAGOGUE.



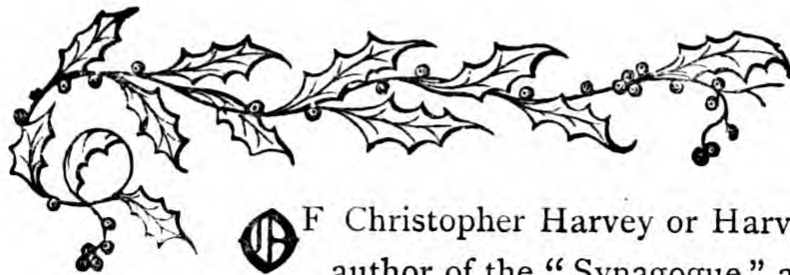
THE SYNAGOGUE ;


OR, THE SHADOW OF THE TEMPLE :
SACRED POEMS AND PRIVATE EJACULATIONS
IN IMITATION OF MR GEORGE HERBERT.

[BY CHRISTOPHER HARVEY, M.A.]

Stultissimum credo ad imitandum non optima quæque proponere.
PLIN. Sec. Lib. i. Ep. 5.

I do esteem 't a folly not the least
To imitate examples not the best.



 F Christopher Harvey or Harvie, the author of the "Synagogue," all that is known is, that he was a clergyman's son in Cheshire, was educated at Brazen-Nose College, and became Vicar of Clifton, Warwickshire. He published the "Synagogue" in 1640, without his name. Walton commended the book, and ascribed it to Harvie. He wrote another book called "Schola Cordis," sometimes ascribed to Quarles. His "Synagogue" has less poetic merit than the "Temple," but is very pious and instructive.



SUBTERLINARE.




*DIC, cujus Templum? Christi. Quis condidit? Ede.
Condidit Herbertus. Dic, quibus auxiliis?
Auxiliis multis: quibus, haud mihi dicere fas est.
Tanta est ex dictis lis oriunda meis.
Gratia, si dicam, dedit omnia; protinus obstat 5
Ingenium, dicens, cuncta fuisse sua.
Ars negat, et nihil est non nostrum dicit in illo;
Nec facile est litem composuisse mihi.
Divide: materiam det gratia, materiæque 10
Ingenium cultus induat, arsque modos.
Non: ne displiceat pariter res omnibus ista,
Nec sortita velint jura vocare sua.
Nempe pari sibi jure petunt, cultusque, modosque,
Materiamque, ars, et gratia, et ingenium.
Ergo, velit si quis dubitantem tollere elenchum, 15
De Templo Herberti talia dicta dabit.
In Templo Herbertus condendo est gratia totus,
Ars pariter totus, totus et ingenium.
Cedite Romanæ, Graiicæ quoque cedite Musæ; 20
Unum par cunctis Anglia jactat opus.*



A STEPPING-STONE

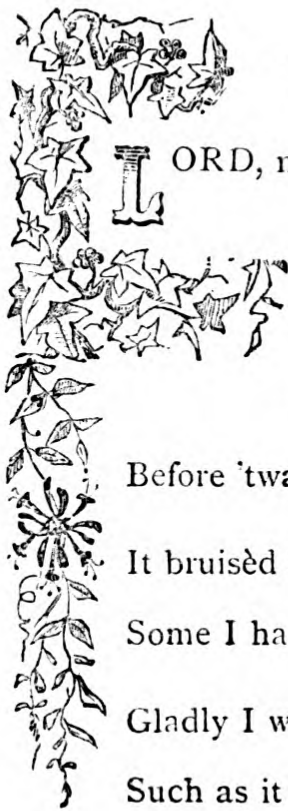
TO THE THRESHOLD OF MR HERBERT'S CHURCH-PORCH.


WHAT Church is this? Christ's Church. Who builded
it?
Master *George Herbert*. Who assisted it?
Many assisted: who I may not say,
So much contention might arise that way.
If I say Grace gave all; Wit straight doth thwart,
And says, All that is there is mine: but Art
Denies, and says, There's nothing there but's mine:
Nor can I easily the right define. 8
Divide: say, Grace the matter gave, and Wit
Did polish it: Art measured, and made fit,
Each sev'ral piece, and framed it altogether.
No, by no means: this may not please them neither.
None's well contented with a part alone,
When each doth challenge all to be his own.
The matter, the expressions, and the measures,
Are equally Art's, Wit's, and Grace's treasures. 16
Then he, that would impartially discuss
This doubtful question, must answer thus:
In building of his Temple, Master *Herbert*
Is equally all grace, all wit, all art.
Roman and Grecian Muses all give way:
One English Poem darkens all your day. 22





THE DEDICATION.



LORD, my first fruits should have been sent to thee;
For thou the tree,
That bare them, only lentest unto me.
But while I had the use, the fruit was mine:
Not so divine
As that I dare presume to call it thine. 6

Before 'twas ripe it fell unto the ground:
And since I found
It bruised in the dirt, nor clean, nor sound.

Some I have pick'd, and wip'd, and bring thee now,
Lord, thou knowest how:
Gladly I would, but dare not it avow. 12

Such as it is, 'tis here. Pardon the best,
Accept the rest.
Thy pardon and acceptance maketh blest. 15



THE CHURCH-YARD.

WHOU that intendest to the Church to-day,
 Come, take a turn, or two, before thou go'st,
 In the Church-yard ; the walk is in thy way.
 Who takes best heed in going, hasteth most :
 But he that unprepared rashly ventures,
 Hastens perhaps to seal his death's indentures. 6



THE CHURCH-STILE.

SEEST thou that stile ? Observe then how it rises,
 Step after step, and equally descends :
 Such is the way to win Celestial prizes :
 Humility the course begins, and ends.
 Wouldst thou in grace to high perfections grow ?
 Shoot thy roots deep, ground thy foundations low. 6

Humble thyself, and God will lift thee up :
 Those that exalt themselves he casteth down :
 The hungry he invites with him to sup ;
 And clothes the naked with his robe and crown.
 Think not thou hast, what thou from him wouldst
 have :
 His labour's lost, if thou thyself canst save. 12

Pride is the prodigality of grace,
 Which casteth all away by griping all :
 Humility is thrift, both keeps its place,
 And gains by giving, riseth by its fall.
 To get by giving, and to lose by keeping,
 Is to be sad in mirth, and glad in weeping. 13



THE CHURCH-GATE.

NEXT to the stile, see where the gate doth stand,
Which, turning upon hooks and hinges, may
Easily be shut, or open d with a hand :
Yet constant to its centre still doth stay ;
And fetching a wide compass round about,
Keeps the same course, and distance, never out. 6

Such must the course be that to heaven tends ;
He that the gates of righteousness would enter,
Must still continue constant to his ends,
And fix himself in God, as in his centre.
Cleave close to him by faith, then move which way
Discretion leads thee, and thou shalt not stray. 12

We never wander, till we loose our hold
Of him that is our way, our light, our guide :
But, when we grow of our own strength too bold,
Unhook'd from him, we quickly turn aside.
He holds us up, whilst in him we are found :
If once we fall from him, we go to ground. 18





THE CHURCH-WALLS.



NOW view the walls: the Church is compass'd round,
As much for safety, as for ornament:
'Tis an inclosure, and no common ground;
'Tis God's freehold, and but our tenement.
Tenants at will, and yet in tail, we be:
Our children have the same right to't as we. 6

Remember there must be no gaps left ope,
Where God hath fenced, for fear of false illusions
God will have all, or none: allows no scope
For sin's encroachments, or men's own intrusions.
Close binding locks his Laws together fast:
He that plucks out the first, pulls down the last. 12

Either resolve for all, or else for none;
Obedience universal he doth claim.
Either be wholly his, or all thine own:
At what thou canst not reach, at least take aim:
He that of purpose looks beside the mark,
Might as well hood-wink'd shoot, or in the dark. 18



THE CHURCH.



LASTLY, consider where the Church doth stand,
As near unto the middle as may be;
God in his service chiefly doth command
Above all other things sincerity.
Lines drawn from side to side within a round,
Not meeting in the centre, short are found. 6

RELIGION must not side with any thing
That swerves from God, or else withdraws from him ;
He that a welcome sacrifice would bring,
Must fetch it from the bottom, not the brim.
A sacred Temple of the Holy Ghost
Each part of man must be, but his heart most. 12

Hypocrisy in Church is Alchemy,
That casts a golden tincture upon brass :
There is no essence in it : 'tis a lie,
Though, fairly stamp'd, for truth it often pass :
Only the Spirit's *aqua regia* doth
Discover it to be but painted froth. 18



THE CHURCH-PORCH.

NOW, ere thou passest farther, sit thee down
In the Church-porch, and think what thou hast seen ;
Let due consideration either crown,
Or crush, thy former purposes. Between
Rash undertakings, and firm resolutions,
Depends the strength, or weakness of conclusions. 6

Trace thy steps backward in thy memory :
And first resolve of, what thou heardest last,
Sincerity ; It blots the history
Of all religious actions, and doth blast
The comfort of them, when in them God sees
Nothing but outsides of formalities. 12



In earnest be religious, trifle not ;
 And rather for God's sake, than for thine own :
 Thou hast robb'd him, unless that he have got
 By giving, if his glory be not grown
 Together with thy good : who seeketh more
 Himself than God, would make his roof his floor. 18

Next to sincerity, remember still,
 Thou must resolve upon integrity.
 God will have all thou hast, thy mind, thy will,
 Thy thoughts, thy words, thy works. A nullity
 It proves, when God, that should have all, doth find
 That there is any one thing left behind. 24

And having given him all, thou must receive
 All that he gives. Meet his Commandment :
 Resolve that thine obedience must not leave,
 Until it reach unto the same extent.
 For all his Precepts are of equal strength,
 And measure thy performance to the length : 30

Then call to mind that constancy must knit
 Thine undertakings and thine actions fast :
 He that sets forth towards heaven, and doth sit
 Down by the way, will be found short at last.
 Be constant to the end, and thou shalt have
 A heavenly garland, though an earthly grave. 36

But he that would be constant, must not take
 Religion up by fits and starts alone ;
 But his continual practice must it make :
 His course must be from end to end but one.
 Bones often broken, and knit up again,
 Lose of their length, though in their strength they
 gain. 42



ASTLY, remember that Humility
Must solidate, and keep all close together.
What Pride puffs up with vain futility,
Lies open and exposed to all ill weather.
An empty bubble may fair colours carry ;
But blow upon it, and it will not tarry.

48

Prize not thine own too high, nor under-rate
Another's worth ; but deal indifferently :
View the defects of thy spiritual state,
And others' graces, with impartial eye.
The more thou deemest of thyself, the less
Esteem of thee will all men else express.

6

Contract thy lesson now, and this is just
The sum of all. He that desires to see
The face of God, in his Religion must
Sincere, entire, constant, and humble be.
If thus resolvèd, fear not to proceed :
Else the more haste thou mak'st, the worse thou'llt
speed.

60





CHURCH UTENSILS.

ETWIXT two dangerous rocks, Profaneness on
 The one side, on the other Superstition,
 How shall I sail secure?
 Lord, by my steersman, hold my helm,
 And then though winds with waves o'erwhelm
 My sails, I will endure
 It patiently. The bottom of the sea
 Is safe enough, if thou direct the way. 8



I'll tug my tacklings then, I'll ply mine oars,
 And cry, A fig for fear. He that adores
 The giddy multitude
 So much, as to despise my rhymes,
 Because they tune not to the times,
 I wish may not intrude
 His presence here. But they (and that's enough)
 Who love God's house, will like his household stuff 18



THE FONT.

THE Font, I say. Why not? And why not near
 To the Church door? Why not of stone?
 Is not that blessed fountain open'd here,
 From whence that water flows alone,
 Which from sin and uncleanness washeth clear? 6

And may not beggars well contented be
 Their first alms at the door to take?
 Though, when acquainted better, they may see
 Others within that bolder make.
 Low places will serve guests of low degree. 10





What? Is he not the rock, out of whose side
Those streams of water-blood run forth?
The elect and precious corner-stone well tried?
Though the odds be great between their worth,
Rock-water and stone vessels are allied. 15

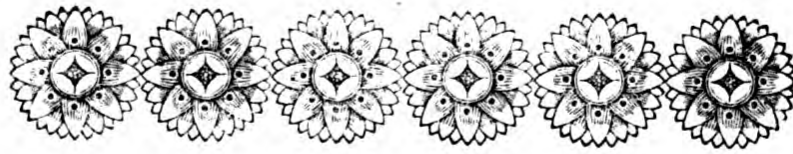
But call it what, and place it where you will:
Let it be made indifferently
Of any form, or matter; yet, until
The blessed Sacrament thereby
Impair'd be, my hopes you shall not kill. 20

To want a complement of comeliness
Some of my comfort may abate,
And for the present make my joy go less:
Yet I will hug mine homely state,
And poverty with patience richly dress. 25


Regeneration is all in all;
Washing, or sprinkling, but the sign,
The seal, and instrument thereof; I call
The one, as well as the other, mine,
And my posterity's, as federal. 30

If temporal estates may be convey'd,
By covenants on condition,
To men, and to their heirs; be not afraid,
My soul, to rest upon
The covenant of grace by mercy made. 35

Do but thy duty, and rely upon 't,
Repentance, faith, obedience,
Whenever practised truly, will amount
To an authentic evidence,
Though the deed were antedated at the Font. 40



THE READING-PEW.

ERE my new enter'd soul doth first break fast,
Here seasoneth her infant taste,
And at her mother-nurse the Church's dugs
With labouring lips and tongue she tugs,
For that sincere milk, which alone doth feed
Babes new-born of immortal seed :
Who, that they may unto perfection grow,
Must be content to creep before they go. 8

They, that would reading out of Church exclude,
Sure have a purpose to obtrude
Some dictates of their own, instead of God's
Revealed Will, his Word. 'Tis odds,
They do not mean to pay men current coin,
Who seek the standard to purloin,
And would reduce all trials to their own,
But touch-stones, balances, and weights, alone. 16

What reasonable man would not misdoubt
Those Comments, that the text leave out ?
And that their main intent is alteration,
Who dote so much on variation,
That no set Forms at all they can endure
To be prescribed, or put in ure ?
Rejecting bounds and limits is the way,
If not all waste, yet common all to lay. 24

BUT why should he, that thinks himself well grown,
Be discontent that such a one,
As knows himself an infant yet, should be
Dandled upon his mother's knee,
And babe-like fed with milk, till he have got
More strength and stomach? Why should not
Nurslings in Church, as well as weanlings, find
Their food fit for them in their proper kind? 32

Let them that would build castles in the air,
Vault thither, without step or stair;
Instead of feet to climb, take wings to fly,
And think their turrets top the sky.
But let me lay all my foundations deep,
And learn, before I run, to creep.
Who digs through Rocks to lay his ground-works low.
May in good time build high, and sure, though slow. 40

To take degrees, *per saltum*, though of quick
Dispatch, is but a truant's trick,
Let us learn first to know our letters well,
Then syllables, then words to spell;
Then to read plainly, ere we take the pen
In hand to write to other men.
I doubt their preaching is not always true,
Whose way to the Pulpit's not the Reading-pew. 43





THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER.

W

HAT! Prayer by the book? and Common?
Yes. Why not?
The spirit of grace,
And supplication,
Is not left free alone
For time and place ;
But manner too. To read or speak by rote
Is all alike to him that prays
With's heart, that with his mouth he says. 9

They that in private by themselves alone
Do pray, may take
What liberty they please,
In choosing of the ways,
Wherein to make
Their soul's most intimate affections known
To him that sees in secret, when
They are most conceal'd from other men. 17

But he, that unto others leads the way
In public prayer,
Should choose to do it so,
As all, that hear, may know
They need not fear
To tune their hearts unto his tongue, and say
Amen ; nor doubt they were betray'd
To blaspheme, when they should have pray'd. 25





DEVOTION will add life unto the letter.

And why should not
That, which Authority
Prescribes, esteemèd be
Advantage got?

If the Prayer be good, the commoner, the better.
Prayer in the Church's words, as well
As sense, of all prayers bears the bell.

33



THE BIBLE.



THE Bible? That's the Book. The Book indeed,
The Book of Books ;
On which who looks,
As he should do, aright, shall never need
Wish for a better light
To guide him in the night :

6

Or, when he hungry is, for better food
To feed upon,
Than this alone,

If he bring stomach and digestion good :
And if he be amiss,
This the best physic is.

12

The true Panchreston 'tis for every sore
And sickness, which
The poor, and rich

With equal ease may come by. Yea, 'tis more,
An antidote, as well
As remedy 'gainst Hell.

18

The Synagogue.

'Tis Heaven in perspective, and the bliss
 Of glory here,
 If any where,
 By Saints on Earth anticipated is,
 Whilst faith to every word
 A being doth afford.

4

It is the Looking-glass of souls, wherein
 All men may see,
 Whether they be
 Still, as by nature they're, deform'd with sin ;
 Or in a better case,
 As new adorn'd with grace.

80

'Tis the great Magazine of spiritual arms,
 Wherein doth lie
 The artillery
 Of Heaven, ready charged against all harms,
 That might come by the blows
 Of our infernal foes.

88

God's Cabinet of reveal'd counsel 'tis :
 Where weal and woe
 Are order'd so,
 That every man may know which shall be his ;
 Unless his own mistake
 False application make.

42

It is the Index to Eternity.
 He cannot miss
 Of endless bliss,
 That takes this chart to steer his voyage by.
 Nor can he be mistook,
 That speaketh by this Book.

48





BOOK, to which no Book can be compared
For excellence ;
Pre-eminence
Is proper to it, and cannot be shared.
Divinity alone
Belongs to it, or none.

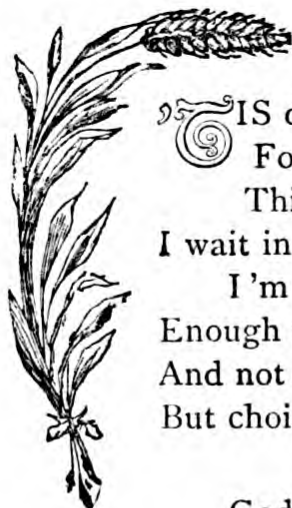
54

It is the Book of God. What if I should
Say, God of Books ?
Let him that looks
Angry at that expression, as too bold,
His thoughts in silence smother,
Till he find such another.

6



THE PULPIT.



’TIS dinner time : and now I look
For a full meal. God send me a good Cook :
This is the dresser-board, and here
I wait in expectation of good cheer.
I ’m sure the Master of the house
Enough to entertain his guests allows :
And not enough of some one sort alone,
But choice of what best fitteth every one.

8

God grant me taste and stomach good :
My feeding will diversify my food ;
’Tis a good appetite to eat,
And good digestion, that makes good meat.

Q



The best food in itself will be,
 Not fed on well, poison, not food, to me.
 Let him that speaks look to his words ; my ear
 Must careful be, both what and how I hear. 16

'Tis *Manna* that I look for here,
 The bread of Heaven, Angels' food. I fear
 No want of plenty, where I know
 The loaves by eating, more, and greater, grow ;
 Where nothing but forbearance makes
 A famine ; where he only wants, that takes
 Not what he will ; provided that he would
 Take nothing to himself, but what he should. 21

Here the same fountain poureth forth
 Water, Wine, Milk, Oil, Honey, and the worth
 Of all transcendent, infinite
 In excellence, and to each appetite
 In fitness answerable ; so
 That none needs hence unsatisfièd go,
 Whose stomach serves him unto any thing,
 That health, strength, comfort, or content can bring. 32

Yea, dead men here invited are
 Unto the bread of life, and whilst they spare
 To come and take it, they must blame
 Themselves, if they continue still the same.
 The body's fed by food, which it
 Assimilates, and to itself doth fit :
 But, that the soul may feed, itself must be
 Transformed to the Word, with it agree. 40

To milk the strongest men must be
 As new-born babes, whenever they it see,

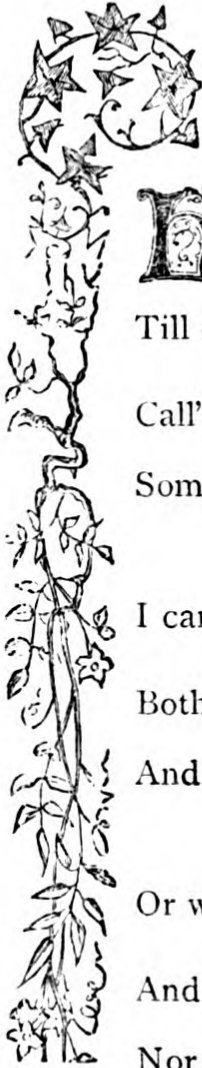
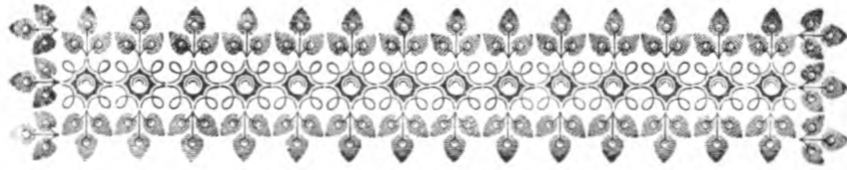
DESIRING, not despising it.
For strong meat babes must stay, and strive to fit
Themselves in time, until they can
Get by degrees (which best beseem a man)
Experience-exercisèd senses, able
Good to discern from evil, truth from fable. 49

Here I will wait then ; till I see
The steward reaching out a mess for me :
Resolve I'll take it thankfully,
Whate'er it be, and feed on 't heartily.
Although no *Benjamin's* choice mess,
Five times as much as others, but far less ;
Yea, if it be but a basket full of crumbs,
I'll bless the hand, from which, by which, it comes. 56

Like an invited guest, I will
Be bold, but mannerly withal, sit still
And see what the Master of the feast
Will carve unto me, and account that best
Which he doth choose for me, not I
Myself desire : yea, though I should espy
Some fault in the dressing, in the dishing, or
The placing, yet I will not it abhor. 64

So that the meat be wholesome, though
The sauce shall not be toothsome, I'll not go
Empty away, and starve my soul,
To feed my foolish fancy ; but control
My appetite to dainty things,
Which oft instead of strength diseases brings :
But, if my Pulpit-hopes shall all prove vain,
I'll back unto the Reading-pew again. 72





THE COMMUNION TABLE.

HERE stands my banquet ready, the last course,
And best provision,
That I must feed upon,
Till death my soul and body shall divorce,
And that I am
Call'd to the marriage-supper of the Lamb. 6

Some call 't the Altar, some the holy Table.
The name I stick not at,
Whether't be this, or that,
I care not much, so that I may be able
Truly to know
Both why it is, and may be callèd so. 12

And for the matter whereof it is made,
The matter is not much,
Although it be of tuch,*
Or wood, or metal, what will last, or fade ;
So vanity
And superstition avoided be. 18

Nor would it trouble me to see it found
Of any fashion,
That can be thought upon,
Square, oval, many-angled, long, or round :
If close it be,
Fix'd, open, moveable, all's one to me. 24

* "Tuch :" old word for cloth.

The Synagogue.

245

And yet, methinks, at a Communion
 In uniformity
 There's greatest decency,
And that which maketh most for union :
 But needlessly
To vary, tends to the breach of charity.

80

Yet, rather than I'll give, I will not take
 Offence, if it be given,
 So that I be not driven
To thwart authority, a party make
 For faction,
Or side, but seemingly, in the action.

86

At a Communion I wish I might
 Have no cause to suspect
 Any, the least, defect
Of unity and peace, either in sight
 Apparently,
Or in men's hearts concealèd secretly.

42

That, which ordainèd is to make men one,
 More than before they were,
 Should not itself appear,
Though but appear, distinctly diverse. None
 Too much can see
Of what, when most, yet but enough can be.

48

If others will dissent and vary, who
 Can help it? If I may,
 As hath been done alway,
By the best, and most ; I will myself do so.
 Of one accord
The servants should be of one God, one Lord.

56





COMMUNION PLATE.

NEVER was gold, or silver, gracèd thus
Before.
To bring this body, and this blood, to us
Is more
Than to crown Kings,
Or be made rings,
For star-like diamonds to glitter in. 7

No precious stones are meet to match this bread
Divine.
Spirits of pearls dissolvèd would but dead
This wine.
This heavenly food
Is too too good
To be compared to any earthly thing. 14

For such inestimable treasure can
There be
Vessels too costly made by any man?
Sure he
That knows the meat
So good to eat,
Would wish to see it richly servèd in. 21

Although 'tis true, that sanctity's not tied
To state,
Yet sure Religion should not be envied
The fate
Of meaner worth,
To be set forth
As best becomes the service of a King. 28



KING unto whose cross all Kings must vail
Their crowns,
And at his beck in their full course strike sail :
Whose frowns
And smiles give date
Unto their fate,
And doom them, either unto weal, or woe.

35

A King, whose will is justice : and whose word
Is power,
And wisdom both. A King, whom to afford
An hour
Of service truly
Perform'd, and duly,
Is to bespeak eternity of bliss.

42

When such a King offers to come to me
As food,
Shall I suppose his carriages can be
Too good ?
No : Stars to gold
Turn'd, never could
Be rich enough to be employèd so.

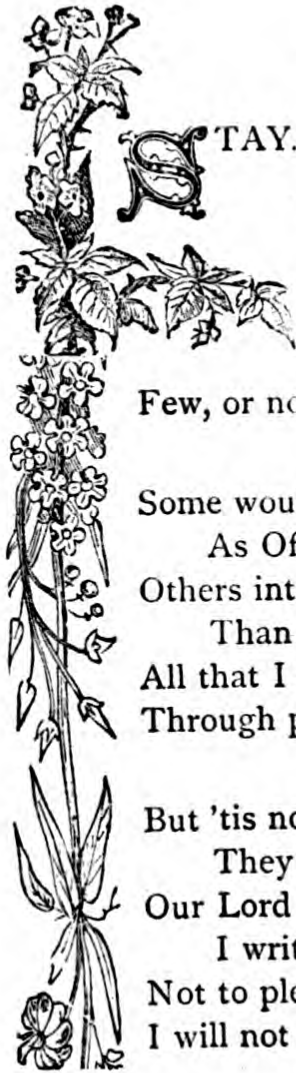
49

If I might wish then, I would have this bread,
This wine,
Vessell'd in what the Sun might blush to shed
His shine,
When he should see :
But, till that be,
I'll rest contented with it, as it is.





CHURCH-OFFICERS.




STAY. Officers in Church? Take heed: it is
A tender matter to be touch'd.
If I chance to say any thing amiss,
Which is not fit to be avouch'd,
I must expect whole swarms of wasps to
sting me,
Few, or no bees, honey or wax, to bring me. 6

Some would have none in Church do any thing
As Officers, but gifted men ;
Others into the number more would bring,
Than I see warrant for : So then,
All that I say, 'tis like, will censured be,
Through prejudice, or partiality. 12

But 'tis no matter ; If men censure me,
They but my fellow-servants are :
Our Lord allows us all like liberty.
I write, mine own thoughts to declare,
Not to please men : and, if I displease any,
I will not care, so they be of the Many 13



THE SEXTON.



THE Church's key-keeper opens the door,
And shuts it, sweeps the floor,
Rings bells, digs graves, and fills them up again ;
All Emblems unto men,
Openly owning Christianity,
To mark, and learn many good lessons by. 6

O thou that hast the key of *David*, who
Open'st and shuttest so,
That none can shut or open after thee,
Vouchsafe thyself to be
Our soul's door-keeper, by thy blessed Spirit :
The lock and key's thy mercy, not our merit. 12

Cleanse thou our sin-soil'd souls from the dirt and dust
Of every noisome lust,
Brought in by the foul feet of our affections :
The besom of afflictions,
With th' blessing of thy Spirit added to it,
If thou be pleased to say it shall, will do it. 18

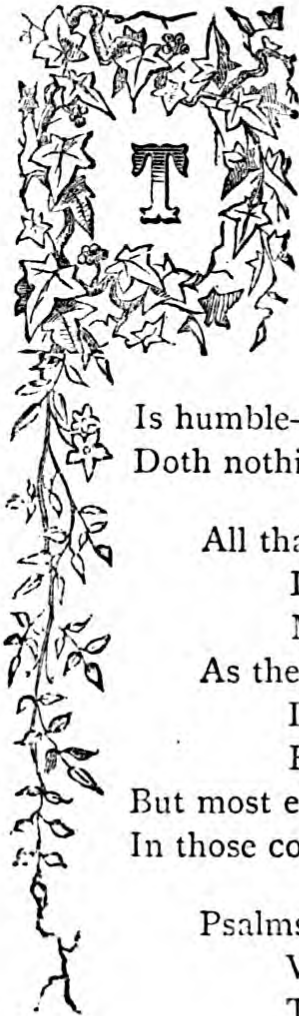
Lord, ringing changes all our bells hath marr'd,
Jangled they have, and jarr'd
So long, they're out of tune, and out of frame,
They seem not now the same.
Put them in frame anew, and once begin
To tune them so, that they may chime all in. 24

Let all our sins be buried in thy grave,
No longer rant and rave,

The Synagogue.

As they have done to our eternal shame,
 And the scandal of thy name.
 Let's as door-keepers in thine house attend,
 Rather than th' throne of wickedness ascend.

80



THE CLERK.

THE Church's Bible-Clerk attends
 Her Utensils, and ends
 Her Prayers with Amen ;
 Tunes Psalms, and to the Sacraments
 Brings in the Elements,
 And takes them out again ;
 Is humble-minded, and industrious handed,
 Doth nothing of himself, but as commanded.

8

All that the Vessels of the Lord
 Do bear with one accord
 Must study to be pure,
 As they are : if his holy eye
 Do any spot espy,
 He cannot it endure ;
 But most expecteth to be sanctified
 In those come nearest him, and glorified.

16

Psalms then are always tunèd best,
 When there is most exprest
 The holy Penman's heart :



ALL Music is but discord where
That wants, or doth not bear
The first and chiefest part.
Voices, without affections answerable,
When best, to God are most abominable.

24

Though in the blessed Sacraments
The outward Elements
Are but as husks and shells ;
Yet he that knows the kernel's worth,
If even those send forth
Some Aromatic smells,
Will not esteem it waste, lest, Judas-like,
Through *Mary's* side he Christ himself should strike. 32

Lord, without whom we cannot tell
How to speak or think, well,
Lend us thy helping hand,
That what we do may pleasing be,
Not to ourselves but thee,
And answer thy command :
So that, not we alone, but thou may'st say
Amen to all our prayers, pray'd the right way.

40





THE OVERSEER OF THE POOR.

THE Church's Almoner takes care, that none
In their necessity
Shall unprovided be
Of maintenance, or employment ; those alone,
Whom careless idleness,
Or riotous excess,
Condemns to needless want, he leaves to be
Chasten'd a while by their own poverty. 8

Thou gracious Lord, rich in thyself, dost give
To all men liberally,
Upbraiding none. Thine eye
Is open upon all. In thee we live,
We move, and have our being :
But there is more than seeing.
For th' poor with thee : they are thy special charge ;
To them thou dost thine heart and hand enlarge. 16

Four sorts of poor there are, with whom thou deal'st.
Though always differently,
With such indifferency,
That none hath reason to complain : thou heal'st
All those whom thou dost wound :
If there be any found
Hurt by themselves, thou leav'st them to endure
The pain, till the pain render them fit for cure. 24



Some in the world are poor, but rich in faith :
Their outward poverty
A plentiful supply

Of inward comforts and contentments hath.
And their estate is blest,
In this above the rest,

It was thy choice, whilst thou on earth didst stay,
And hadst not whereupon thy head to lay. 32

Some poor in spirit in the world are rich,
Although not many such :
And no man needs to grutch

Their happiness, who to maintain that pitch,
Have a hard task in hand,
Nor easily can withstand

The strong temptations that attend on riches :
Mountains are more exposed to storms than ditches. 40

Some rich in the world are spiritually poor,
And destitute of grace,
Who may perchance have place
In the Church upon earth : but Heaven's door
Too narrow is to admit
Such camels in at it,

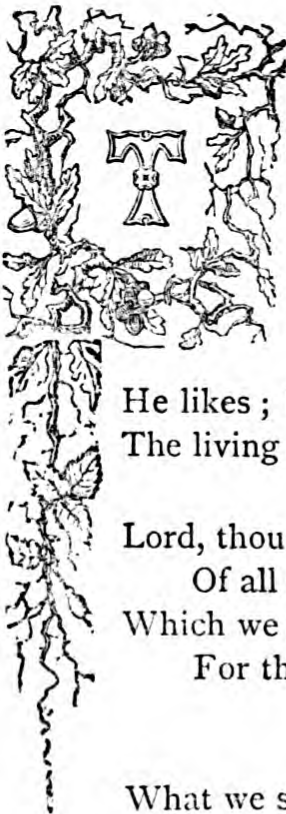
Till they sell all they have, that field to buy,
Wherein the true treasure doth hidden lie. 48

Some spiritually poor, and destitute
Of grace in the world are poor,
Begging from door to door,

Accursèd both in God's and man's repute,
Till by their miseries
Tutor'd they learn to prize

Hungering and thirsting after righteousness,
Whilst they 're on earth, their greatest happiness. 56


LORD, make me poor in spirit, and relieve
 Me how thou wilt thyself,
 No want of worldly pelf
 Shall make me discontented, fret and grieve.
 I know thine alms are best :
 But, above all the rest,
 Condemn me not unto the hell of riches,
 Without thy grace to countercharm the witches. 61



THE CHURCH-WARDEN.

HE Church's guardian takes care to keep
 Her buildings always in repair,
 Unwilling that any decay should creep
 On them, before he is aware.
 Nothing defaced,
 Nothing displaced
 He likes ; but most doth long and love to see
 The living stones order'd as they should be. 8

Lord, thou not only supervisor art
 Of all our works, but in all those,
 Which we dare own, thine is the chiefest part ;
 For there is none of us, that knows
 How to do well ;
 Nor can we tell
 What we should do, unless by thee directed :
 It prospers not that's by ourselves projected. 16



THAT which we think ourselves to mend, we mar,
And often make it ten times worse :
Reforming of religion by war
Is the chymic blessing of a curse.
Great odds it is
That we shall miss
Of what we lookèd for : Thine ends cannot
By any but by thine own means be got. 24

'Tis strange we so much dote upon our own
Deformity, and others scorn ;
As if ourselves were beautiful alone ;
When that which did us most adorn
We purposely
Choose to lay by,
Such decency and order, as did place us
In highest esteem, and guard as well as grace us. 32

Is not thy daughter glorious within,
When clothed in needle-work without ?
Or is't not rather both their shame and sin,
That change her robe into a clout,
Too narrow, and
Too thin, to stand
Her need in any stead, much less to be
An ornament fit for her high degree ? 40

Take pity on her, Lord, and heal her breaches ;
Clothe all her enemies with shame :
All the despite that's done unto her reaches
To the dishonour of thy name.
Make all her sons
Rich precious stones,
To shine each of them in his proper place,
Receiving of thy fulness grace for grace. 48



THE DEACON.



THE Deacon! That's the Minister.
True, taken generally ;
And without any sinister
Intent, used specially,
He's purposely ordain'd to minister,
In sacred things, to another officer.

6

At whose appointment, in whose stead,
He doth what he should do,
In some things, not in all : is led
By Law, and custom too.
Where that doth neither bid, nor forbid, he
Thinks this sufficient authority :


12

Loves not to vary, when he sees
No great necessity ;
To what's commanded he agrees,
With all humility ;
Knowing how highly God submission prizes,
Pleased with obedience more than sacrifices.

18

Lord, thou didst of thyself profess
Thou wast as one that served,
And freely choosest to go less,
Though none so much deserved.
With what face can we then refuse to be
Enter'd thy servants in a low degree ?

24



THY way to exaltation
Was by humility ;
But we, proud generation,
No difference of degree
In holy orders will allow, nay, more,
All holy orders would turn out of door. 30

But, if thy precept cannot do 't,
To make us humbly serve,
Nor thy example added to 't,
If still from both we swerve,
Let none of us proceed, till he can tell,
How to use the office of a Deacon well. 36

Which by the blessing of thy Spirit,
Whom thou hast left to be
Thy Vicar here, we may inherit,
And minister to thee,
Though not so well as thou may'st well expect,
Yet so, as thou wilt pleasèd be t' accept. 42





THE PRIEST.



THE Priest, I say, the Presbyter, I mean,
As now-a-days he's call'd
By many men : but I choose to retain
The name wherewith install'd
He was at first in our own mother tongue :
And doing so, I hope, I do no wrong. 6

The Priest, I say, 's a middle Officer,
Between the Bishop and
The Deacon ; as a middle offerer,
Which in the Church doth stand
Between God and the people, ready prest
In the behalf of both to do his best. 12

From him to them offers the promises
Of mercy which he makes ;
For them to him doth all their faults confess,
Their prayers and praises takes ;
And offers for them, at the throne of grace,
Contentedly attending his own place. 18

The Word and Sacraments, the means of grace,
He duly doth dispense,
The flourishes of falsehood to deface,
With truth's clear evidence ;
And sin's usurpèd tyranny suppress,
By advancing righteousness, and holiness. 24



The public censures of the Church he sees
 To execution brought ·
But nothing rashly of himself decrees,
 Nor covets to be thought
Wiser than his superiors ; whom always
He actively, or passively, obeys. 30


Lord Jesus, thou the Mediator art
 Of the new Testament,
And fully didst perform thy double part
 Of God and man, when sent
To reconcile the world, and to atone
'Twixt it and heaven, of two making one. 36

Yea, after the order of Melchisedeck,
 Thou art a Priest for ever.
With perfect righteousness thyself dost deck,
 Such as decayeth never.
Like to thyself make all thy Priests on earth,
Bless'd fathers to thy sons of the second birth. 42

Thou cam'st to do the will of him that sent thee,
 And didst his honour seek
More than thine own : well may it then repent thee,
 Being thyself so meek,
To have admitted them into the place
Of sons, that seek their fathers to disgrace. 48

Lord, grant that the abuse may be reform'd,
 Before it ruin bring
Upon thy poor despisèd Church, transform'd
 As if 'twere no such thing :
Thou that the God of order art, and peace,
Make cursed confusion and contention cease. 54

THE BISHOP.


THE Bishop? Yes, why not? What doth that name
 Import that is unlawful, or unfit?
 To say the Overseer is the same
 In substance, and no hurt, I hope, in it :
 But sure if men did not despise the thing,
 Such scorn upon the name they would not fling. 6

Some Priests, some Presbyters, I mean, would be
 Each Overseer of his several cure ;
 But one Superior, to oversee
 Them altogether, they will not endure :
 This the main difference is, that I can see,
 Bishops they would not have, but they would be. 12

But who can show of old that ever any
 Presbyteries without their Bishops were :
 Though Bishops without Presbyteries many,
 At first must needs be, almost every where ?
 That Presbyters from Bishops first arose,
 To assist them, 's probable, not these from those. 18

However, a true Bishop I esteem
 The highest Officer the Church on earth
 Can have, as proper to itself, and deem
 A Church without one an imperfect birth,
 If constituted so at first, and maim'd,
 If whom it had, it afterwards disclaim'd. 24

All order first from unity ariseth,
 And th' essence of it is subordination :
 Whoever this contemns, and that despiseth,
 May talk of, but intends not, reformation.
 'Tis not of God, of Nature, or of Art,
 T' ascribe to all what 's proper to one part. 30



To rule and to be rulèd are distinct,
And several duties, severally belong
To several persons, can no more be link'd
In altogether, than amidst the throng
Of rude unruly passions, in the heart,
Reason can see to act her sovereign part. 86

But a good Bishop, as a tender father,
Doth teach and rule the Church, and is obey'd;
And reverenced by it, so much the rather,
By how much he delighteth more to lead
All by his own example in the way,
Than punish any, when they go astray. 42

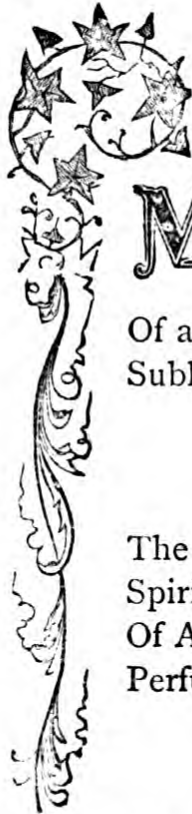
Lord, thou the Bishop, and chief Shepherd, art
Of all that flock, which thou hast purchasèd
With thine own blood: to them thou dost impart
The benefits which thou hast merited,
Teaching, and ruling, by thy blessed Spirit,
Their souls in grace, till glory they inherit: 48

The stars which thou dost hold in thy right hand,
The Angels of the Churches, Lord, direct
Clearly thy holy will to understand,
And do accordingly: Let no defect
Nor fault, no not in our new prelaticks,
Provoke thee to remove our candlesticks: 54

But let thy Urim and thy Thummim be
Garments of praise t' adorn thine holy ones:
Light and perfection let all men see
Brightly shine forth in those rich precious stones;
Of whom thou wilt make a foundation,
To raise thy new Hierusalem upon. 60

AND, at the brightness of its rising, let
 All nations with thy people shout for joy .
 Salvation for walls and bulwarks set
 About it, that nothing may it annoy.
 Then the whole world thy Diocese shall be,
 And Bishops all but Suffragans to Thee.

66



CHURCH FESTIVALS.

MARROW of time, Eternity in brief,
 Compendiums Epitomized, the chief
 Contents, the Indices, the Title-pages
 Of all past, present, and succeeding ages,
 Sublimate graces, antedated glories, 5
 The cream of holiness,
 The inventories
 Of future blessedness,
 The Florilegia of celestial stories,
 Spirits of joys, the relishes and closes 10
 Of Angels' music, pearls dissolvèd, roses
 Perfumèd, sugar'd honey-combs, delights
 Never too highly prized,
 The marriage rites,
 Which duly solemnized 15
 Usher espousèd souls to bridal nights,
 Gilded sunbeams, refined Elixirs,
 And quintessential extracts of stars :
 Who loves not you, doth but in vain profess
 That he loves God, or heaven, or happiness. 20

THE SABBATH, OR LORD'S DAY.



HAIL
 Holy
 King of days,
 The Emperor,
 Or Universal
 Monarch of time, the
 week's
 Perpetual Dictator.

Thy
 Beauty
 Far exceeds
 The reach of art,
 To blazon fully ;
 And I thy light eclipse,
 When I most strive to
 raise thee.

What
 Nothing
 Else can be,
 Thou only art ;
 Th' extracted spirit
 Of all Eternity,
 By favour antedated.

Vail
 Wholly
 To thy praise,
 For evermore
 Must the rehearsal
 Of all, that honour seeks,

Under the world's Cre-
 ator. 7

My
 Duty
 Yet must needs
 Yield thee mine heart,
 And that not dully :
 Spirits of souls, not lips
 Alone, are fit to praise
 thee. 14

That
 Slow thing
 Time by thee
 Hath got the start,
 And doth inherit
 That immortality
 Which sin anticipated. 21

O
 That I
 Could lay by
 This body so,
 That my soul might be
 Incorporate with thee,
 And no more to six days owe. 28



THE ANNUNCIATION, OR LADY-DAY



UNTIL the music of the spheres

Let men, and Angels, join in concert theirs.

So great a messenger

From heaven to earth

Is seldom seen,

Attired in so much glory ;

A message welcomer,

Fraught with more mirth,

Hath never been

Subject of any story :

This by a double right, if any, may

Be truly stiled the world's birth-day.

6

12

The making of the world ne'er cost

So dear, by much, as to redeem it lost.

God said but, *Let it be,*

And every thing

Was made straightway,

So as he saw it good :

But ere that he could see

A course to bring

Man gone astray

To the place where he stood,

His wisdom with his mercy, for man's sake,

Against his justice part did take.

18

24



AND the result was this day's news,
Able the messenger himself t' amuse,
As well as her, to whom
By him 'twas told,
That though she were 30
A Virgin pure, and knew
No man, yet in her womb
A son she should
Conceive and bear,
As sure as God was true.
Such high place in his favour she possess'd,
Being among all women bless'd. 36
But bless'd especially in this,
That she believed, and for eternal bliss
Relied on him, whom she
Herself should bear,
And her own son 42
Took for her Saviour.
And if there any be,
That when they hear,
As she had done,
Suit their behaviour,
They may be blessèd, as she was, and say, 48
'Tis their Annunciation-day.





THE NATIVITY, OR CHRISTMAS-DAY.

UNFOLD thy face, unmask thy ray,
Shine forth, bright sun, double the day.
Let no malignant misty fume,
Nor foggy vapour, once presume
To interpose thy perfect sight
This day, which makes us love thy light
For ever better, that we could
That blessed object once behold,
Which is both the circumference,
And centre of all excellence :
Or rather neither, but a treasure
Unconfined without measure,
Whose centre, and circumference,
Including all pre-eminence,
Excluding nothing but defect,
And infinite in each respect,
Is equally both here and there,
And now, and then, and every where,
And always, one, himself, the same.
A being far above a name.
Draw nearer then, and freely pour
Forth all thy light into that hour,
Which was crownèd with his birth,
And made heaven envy earth.

Let not his birth-day clouded be,
By whom thou shinest, and we see.


6

16

26



THE CIRCUMCISION, OR NEW-YEAR'S
DAY.



SORROW betide my sins! Must smart so soon
Seize on my Saviour's tender flesh scarce grown
Unto an eighth day's age?
Can nothing else assuage
The wrath of heaven, but his infant-blood?
Innocent Infant, infinitely good! 6

Is this thy welcome to the world, great God!
No sooner born, but subject to the rod
Of sin-incensèd wrath?
Alas! what pleasure hath
Thy Father's justice to begin thy passion,
Almost together with thine incarnation? 12

Is it to antedate thy death? to indite
Thy condemnation himself, and write
The copy with thy blood,
Since nothing is so good?
Or, is't by this experiment to try,
Whether thou beest born mortal, and canst die? 18

If man must needs draw blood of God, yet why
Stays he not till thy time be come to die?
Didst thou thus early bleed
For us to show what need
We have to hasten unto thee as fast;
And learn that all the time is lost that's pass'd? 24

'Tis true, we should do so: Yet in this blood
There's something else, that must be understood;

The Synagogue.

It seals thy covenant,
 That so we may not want
 Witness enough against thee, that thou art
 Made subject to the Law, to act our part. 30

The sacrament of thy regeneration
 It cannot be ; it gives no intimation
 Of what thou wert, but we :
 Native impurity ;
 Original corruption, was not thine,
 But only as thy righteousness is mine. 36

In holy Baptism this is brought to me,
 As that in Circumcision was to thee :
 So that thy loss and pain
 Do prove my joy and gain.
 Thy Circumcision writ thy death in blood :
 Baptism in water seals my livelihood. 42

O blessed change! Yet, rightly understood,
 That blood was water, and this water's blood.
 What shall I give again,
 To recompense thy pain ?
 Lord, take revenge upon me for this smart :
 To quit thy fore-skin, circumcise my heart. 48





THE EPIPHANY, OR TWELFTH-DAY.



REAT, without controversy great,
They that do know it will confess
The mystery of godliness ;
Whereof the Gospel doth intreat.

God in the flesh is manifest,
And that which hath for ever been
Invisible, may now be seen,
Th' eternal Deity new drest.

Angels to shepherds brought the news :
And Wise men, guided by a Star,
To seek the Sun, are come from far :
Gentiles have got the start of Jews.

The stable and the manger hide
His glory from his own ; but these
Though strangers, his resplendent rays
Of Majesty divine have spied. 16

Gold, frankincense, and myrrh, they give ;
And worshipping him plainly show,
That unto him they all things owe,
By whose free gift it is they live.

Though clouded in a veil of flesh,
The Sun of Righteousness appears,
Melting cold cares, and frosty fears,
And making joys spring up afresh. 24



THAT his light and influence,
 Would work effectually in me
 Another new Epiphany,
 Exhale, and elevate me hence :

That, as my calling doth require,
 Star-like I may to others shine ;
 And guide them to that Sun divine ;
 Whose day-light never shall expire !

82



THE PASSION, OR GOOD FRIDAY.



THIS day my Saviour died : and do I live ?
 What, hath not sorrow slain me yet ?
 Did the immortal God vouchsafe to give
 His life for mine, and do I set
 More by my wretched life, than he by his,
 So full of glory, and of bliss ?

6

Did his free mercy, and mere love to me,
 Make him forsake his glorious throne,
 And mount a cross, the stage of infamy,
 That so he might not die alone ;
 But dying suffer more through grief and shame,
 Than mortal men have power to name ?

12

And can ingratitude so far prevail,
 To keep me living still ? Alas !
 Methinks some thorn out of his crown, some nail,
 At least his spear, might pierce, and pass
 Thorough, and thorough, till it rived mine heart,
 As the right death-deserving part.

18



ND doth he not expect it should be so?
Would he lay down a price so great,
And not look that his purchases should grow
Accordingly? Shall I defeat
His just desire? O no, it cannot be:
His death must needs be death to me. 24

My life's not mine, but his: for he did die
That I might live: yet dièd so,
That being dead he was alive; and I
Thorough the gates of death must go
To live with him: yea, to live by him here
Is a part in his death to bear. 30

Die then, dull soul, and if thou canst not die,
Dissolve thyself into a Sea
Of living tears, whose streams may ne'er go dry,
Nor turnèd be another way,
Till they have drown'd all joys, but those alone,
Which sorrow claimeth for its own. 36

For sorrow hath its joys: and I am glad
That I would grieve, if I do not:
But, if I neither could, nor would, be sad
And sorrowful, this day, my lot
Would be to grieve for ever, with a grief
Uncapable of all relief. 42

No grief was like that, which he grieved for me,
A greater grief than can be told:
And like my grief for him no grief should be,
If I could grieve so, as I would:
But what I would, and cannot, he doth see,
And will accept, that died for me. 48

Lord, as thy grief and death for me are mine,
 For thou hast given them unto me ;
 So my desires to grieve and die are thine,
 For they are wrought only by thee.
 Not for my sake then, but thine own, be pleased
 With that, which thou thyself hast raised.

64



THE RESURRECTION, OR EASTER-DAY.

UP, and away,
 Thy Saviour's gone before.
 Why dost thou stay,
 Dull soul? Behold, the door
 Is open, and his Precept bids thee rise,
 Whose power hath vanquish'd all thine enemies. 6

Say not, I live,
 Whilst in the grave thou liest :
 He that doth give
 Thee life would have thee prize't
 More highly than to keep it buried, where
 Thou canst not make the fruits of it appear. 12

Is rottenness,
 And dust so pleasant to thee,
 That happiness,
 And heaven, cannot woo thee,
 To shake thy shackles off, and leave behind thee
 Those fetters, which to death and hell do bind thee? 18

IN vain thou say'st,
 'Thou art buried with thy Saviour,
If thou delay'st,
 To show, by thy behaviour,
That thou art risen with him ; Till thou shine
Like him, how canst thou say his light is thine ? 24

Early he rose,
 And with him brought the day,
Which all thy foes
 Frighted out of the way :
And wilt thou sluggard-like turn in thy bed,
Till noon-sun beams draw up thy drowsy head ? 30


Open thine eyes,
 Sin-seizèd soul, and see
What cobweb-ties
 They are, that trammel thee ;
Not profits, pleasures, honours, as thou thinkest ;
But loss, pain, shame, at which thou vainly winkest. 36

All that is good
 Thy Saviour dearly bought
With his heart's blood ;
 And it must there be sought,
Where he keeps residence, who rose this day :
Linger no longer then ; up, and away. 42





THE ASCENSION, OR HOLY THURSDAY.

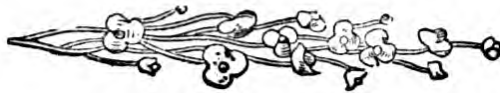
OUNT, mount, my soul, and climb, or rather fly
With all thy force on high,
Thy Saviour rose not only, but ascended ;
And he must be attended
Both in his conquest and his triumph too.
His glories strongly woo
His graces to them, and will not appear
In their full lustre, until both be there, 8

Where he now sits, not for himself alone,
But that upon his throne
All his redeemèd may attendants be,
Robèd, and crown'd as he.
Kings without Courtiers are lone men, they say ;
And dost thou think to stay
Behind on earth, whilst thy King reigns in heaven,
Yet not be of thy happiness bereaven ? 16

Nothing that thou canst think worth having's here.
Nothing is wanting there,
That thou canst wish, to make thee truly blest.
And, above all the rest,
Thy life is hid with God in Jesus Christ,
Higher than what is high'st.
O grovel then no longer here on earth,
Where misery every moment drowns thy mirth. 23

BUT tower, my soul, and soar above the skies,
Where thy true treasure lies.
Though with corruption and mortality
Thou clogg'd and pinion'd be ;
Yet thy fleet thoughts, and sprightly wishes, may
Speedily glide away.
To what thou canst not reach, at least aspire,
Ascend, if not in deed, yet in desire.

82



WHIT-SUNDAY.



MAY, startle not to hear that rushing wind,
Wherewith this place is shaken :
Attend a while, and thou shalt quickly find,
How much thou art mistaken ;
If thou think here
Is any cause of fear.

8

Seest thou not how on those twelve rev'rend heads
Sit cloven tongues of fire ?
And as the rumour of that wonder spreads,
The multitude admire
To see it : and
Yet more amazèd stand

12

To hear at once so great variety
Of language from them come,
Of whom they dare be bold to say they be
Bred no where but at home,
And never were
In place such words to hear.

18

Mock not, profane despisers of the Spirit,
 At what's to you unknown :
 This earnest he hath sent, who must inherit
 All nations as his own :
 That they may know
 How much to him they owe. 24


Now that he is ascended up on high
 To his celestial throne,
 And hath led captive all captivity,
 He'll not receive alone,
 But likewise give
 Gifts unto all that live ; 30

To all that live by him, that they may be,
 In his due time, each one,
 Partakers with him in his victory,
 Nor he triumph alone ;
 But take all his
 Unto him where he is. 36

To fit them for which blessed state of glory,
 This is his agent here :
 To publish to the World that happy story,
 Always, and every where,
 This resident
 Ambassador is sent. 42


Heaven's legier upon earth to counter-work
 The mines that Satan made,
 And bring to light those enemies, that lurk
 Under sin's gloomy shade :
 That hell may not
 Still boast what it hath got. 48



HUS Babel's curse, confusion, is retrieved ;
Diversity of tongues
By this division of the Spirit relieved :
And to prevent all wrongs,
One faith unites
People of different rites. 54

O let his entertainment then be such
As doth him best befit :
Whatever he requireth, think not much
Freely to yield him it :
For who doth this
Reaps the first-fruits of bliss. 60

TRINITY SUNDAY.

RACE, Wit, and Art, assist me ; for I see
The subject of this day's solemnity
So far excels in worth,
That sooner may
I drain the sea, 6
Or drive the day
With light away,
Than fully set it forth,
Except you join all three to take my part,
And chiefly Grace fill both my head and heart. 10
Stay, busy soul, presume not to inquire
Too much of what Angels can but admire,
And never comprehend :
The Trinity
In Unity, 15
And Unity
In Trinity,
All reason doth transcend.

The Synagogue.

God Father, Son God, and God Holy Ghost,
Who most admireth, magnifieth most. 20

And who most magnifies best understands,
And best expresseth what the heads, and hands,
And hearts, of all men living,

When most they try
To glorify, 25

And raise on high,
Fall short, and lie,

Grovelling below : Man's giving
Is but restoring by retail, with loss,
What from his God he first received in gross. 30

Faith must perform the office of invention,
And Elocution, struck with apprehension
Of wonder, silence keep.

Not tongues, but eyes
Lift to the skies 35

In reverend wise,
Best solemnize

This day : whereof the deep
Mysterious subject lies out of the reach
Of wit to learn, much more of Art to teach. 40

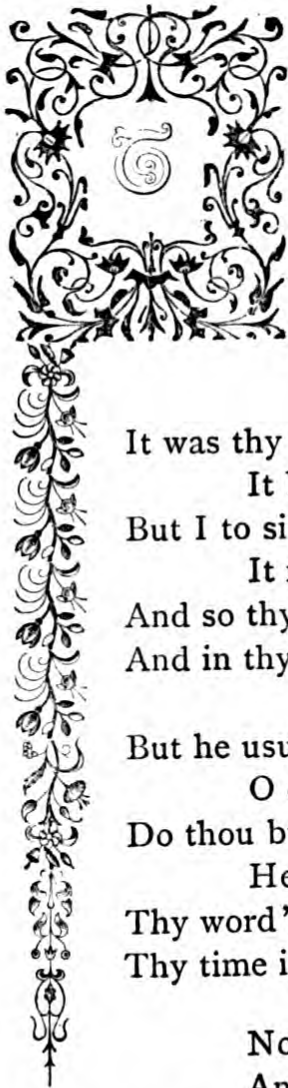
Then write *Non ultra* here ; Look not for leave
To speak of what thou never canst conceive

Worthily, as thou shouldst :
And it shall be
Enough for thee, 45

If none but he
Himself doth see,

Though thou canst not, thou wouldst
Make his praise glorious, who is alone
Thrice blessed one in three, and three in one. 50





INVITATION.

URN in, my Lord, turn in to me ;
 Mine heart's a homely place ;
But thou canst make corruption flee,
 And fill it with thy grace :
So furnishèd it will be brave,
And a rich dwelling thou shalt have. 6

It was thy lodging once before,
 It builded was by thee :
But I to sin set ope the door,
 It render'd was by me.
And so thy building was defaced,
And in thy room another placed. 12

But he usurps, the right is thine :
 O dispossess him, Lord.
Do thou but say, This heart is mine,
 He's gone at the first word.
Thy word's thy will, thy will's thy power,
Thy time is always ; now's mine hour. 18

Now say to sin, depart :
 And, *Son, give me thine heart.*
Thou, that by saying, *Let it be*, didst make it,
Canst, if thou wilt, by saying, *Give 't me*, take it. 23

COMFORT IN EXTREMITY.



LAS! my Lord is going,

Oh my woe!

It will be mine undoing;

If he go,

I'll run and overtake him.

6

If he stay,

I'll cry aloud, and make him

Look this way.

O stay, my Lord, my Love, 'tis I;

Comfort me quickly, or I die.

10

Cheer up thy drooping spirits,

I am here.

Mine all-sufficient merits

Shall appear

Before the throne of glory

15

In thy stead:

I'll put into thy story

What I did.

Lift up thine eyes, sad soul, and see

Thy Saviour here. Lo, I am he.

20

Alas! shall I present

My sinfulness

To thee? thou wilt resent

The loathsomeness.

25

Be not afraid, I'll take

Thy Sins on me,

And all my favour make

To shine on thee.

Lord, what thou 'lt have me, thou must make me.

As I have made thee now, I take thee,

30



RESOLUTION AND ASSURANCE.



LORD, thou wilt love me. Wilt thou not ?

Beshrew that not :

It was my sin begot

That question first : Yes, Lord, thou wilt :

Thy blood was spilt

To wash away my guilt. 6

Lord, I will love thee. Shall I not ?

Beshrew that not.

'Twas death's accursed plot

To put that question ; Yes, I will,

Lord, love thee still,

In spite of all my ill. 12

Then life, and love continue still

We shall, and will,

My Lord and I, until,

In his celestial hill,

We love our fill,

When he hath purgèd all mine ill. 18



VOWS BROKEN AND RENEWED.

SAID I not so, that I would sin no more ?
 Witness my God, I did ;
 Yet I am run again upon the score :
 My faults cannot be hid.
 What shall I do ? Make vows, and break them still ?
 'Twill be but labour lost ?
 My good cannot prevail against mine ill :
 The business will be crost. 8

O, say not so : thou canst not tell what strength
 Thy God may give thee at the length :
 Renew thy vows, and if thou keep the last,
 Thy God will pardon all that's past.
 Vow, whilst thou canst ; while thou canst vow, thou
 may'st
 Perhaps perform it, when thou thinkest least. 14

Thy God hath not denied thee all,
 Whilst he permits thee but to call :
 Call to thy God for grace to keep
 Thy vows ; and if thou break them, weep.
 Weep for thy broken vows, and vow again :
 Vows made with tears cannot be still in vain.
 Then once again
 I vow to mend my ways ;
 Lord, say Amen,
 And thine be all the praise. 24





CONFUSION.



HOW my mind
Is gravell'd!
Not a thought,
That I can find,
But's ravell'd
All to naught. 6

Short ends of threads,
And narrow shreds
Of lists,*
Knot snarlèd ruffs,
Loose broken tufts
Of twists, 12

Are my torn meditation's ragged clothing,
Which, wound and woven shape a suit for nothing:
One while I think, and then I am in pain
To think how to unthink that thought again. 16

HOW can my soul
But famish
With this food?
Pleasure's full bowl
Tastes ramish,†
Taints the blood. 22

Profit picks bones,
And chews on stones
That choke:
Honour climbs hills,
Fats not, but fills
With smoke. 28

* 'Lists,' 'snarled ruffs,' &c. : old pieces of dress.

† 'Ramish : ' what is called in Scotland 'wersh,' *i.e.*, tasteless.



AND whilst my thoughts are greedy upon these,
 They pass by pearls, and stoop to pick up pease.
 Such wash and draff is fit for none but swine :
 And such I am not, Lord, if I am thine.
 Clothe me anew, and feed me then afresh ;
 Else my soul dies famish'd, and starved with flesh. 34



A PARADOX.

THE WORSE THE BETTER.



WELCOME, mine health : this sickness makes me well.
 Medicines, adieu :
 When with diseases I have list to dwell,
 I'll wish for you.

Welcome, my strength : this weakness makes me able.
 Powers, adieu :
 When I am weary grown of standing stable,
 I'll wish for you. 8

Welcome, my wealth : this loss hath gain'd me more.
 Riches, adieu :
 When I again grow greedy to be poor,
 I'll wish for you.

Welcome, my credit : this disgrace is glory.
 Honours, adieu :
 When for renown and fame I shall be sorry,
 I'll wish for you. 16

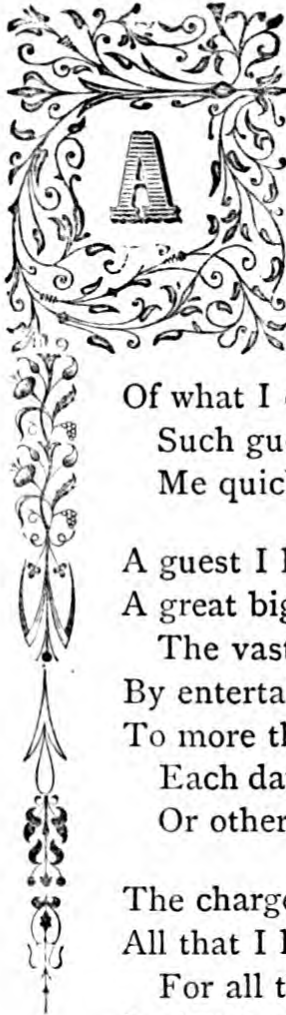
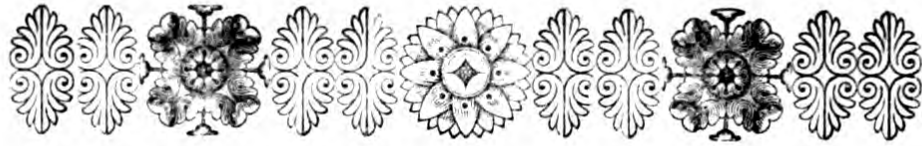
WELCOME, content : this sorrow is my joy.
Pleasures, adieu :
When I desire such griefs as may annoy,
I'll wish for you.



Health, strength, and riches, credit, and content,
Are sparèd best, sometimes, when they are spent :
Sickness and weakness, loss, disgrace, and sorrow,
Lend most sometimes, when they seem most to bor-
row. 24

Blest be that hand, that helps by hurting, gives
By taking, by forsaking me relieves.
If in my fall my rising be thy will,
Lord, I will say, *The worse the better still.*
I'll speak the Paradox, maintain thou it,
And let thy grace supply my want of wit.
Leave me no learning that a man may see,
So I may be a scholar unto thee. 82





INMATES.

HOUSE I had (a heart, I mean), so wide,
And full of spacious rooms on every side,
That viewing it I thought I might do
well,
Rather than keep it void, and make no
gain,

Of what I could not use, to entertain
Such guests as came: I did; But what befell
Me quickly in that course, I sigh to tell. 7

A guest I had (alas! I have her still),
A great big-bellied guest, enough to fill
The vast content of hell, Corruption.
By entertaining her, I lost my right
To more than all the world hath now in sight.
Each day, each hour, almost, she brought forth one
Or other base begot Transgression. 14

The charge grew great. I, that had lost before
All that I had, was forcèd now to score
For all the charges of their maintenance
In dooms-day book: Whoever knew 't would say
The least sum there was more than I could pay,
When first 'twas due, besides continuance, 20
Which could not choose but much the debt enhance.

To ease me first I wish'd her to remove:
But she would not. I sued her then above,
And begg'd the Court of heaven but in vain

TO cast her out. No, I could not evade
The bargain, which she pleaded I had made,
That, whilst both livèd, I should entertain,
At mine own charge, both her and all her train. 23

No help then, but or I must die or she ;
And yet my death of no avail would be :
For one death I had died already then,
When first she lived in me : and now to die
Another death again were but to tie,
And twist them both into a third, which when
It once hath seized on, never looseth men. 35

Her death might be my life ; but her to kill
I, of myself, had neither power nor will.
So desperate was my case. Whilst I delay'd,
My guest still teem'd, my debts still greater grew ;
The less I had to pay, the more was due.
The more I knew, the more I was afraid :
The more I mused, the more I was dismay'd. 42

At last I learn'd, there was no way but one :
A friend must do it for me. He alone,
That is the Lord of life, by dying can
Save men from death, and kill Corruption :
And many years ago the deed was done,
His heart was pierced : out of his side there ran
Sins' còrrosives, restoratives for man. 49

This precious balm I begg'd, for pity's sake,
At Mercy's gate : where Faith alone may take
What Grace and Truth do offer liberally.
Bounty said, Come. I heard it, and believed ;
None ever there complain'd but was relieved.

Hope waiting upon Faith said instantly,
That thenceforth I should live, Corruption die. 56

And so she died, I live. But yet, alas !
We are not parted : She is where she was,
Cleaves fast unto me still, looks through mine eyes,
Speaks in my tongue, and museth in my mind,
Works with mine hands : her body's left behind,
Although her soul be gone. My miseries
All flow from hence ; from hence my woes arise. 63

I loathe myself, because I leave her not ;
Yet cannot leave her. No, she is my lot,
Now being dead, that living was my choice ;
And still, though dead, she both conceives and bears,
Many faults daily, and as many fears :
All which for vengeance call with a loud voice,
And drown my comforts with their deadly noise. 70

Dead bodies kept unburied quickly stink
And putrefy. How can I then but think
Corruption noisome, even mortified ?
Though such she were before, yet such to me
She seemèd not. Kind fools can never see,
Or will not credit, until they have tried,
That friendly looks oft false intents do hide. 77

But mortified Corruption lies unmask'd,
Blabs her own secret filthiness unask'd,
To all that understand her. That do none
In whom she lives embracèd with delight :
She first of all deprives them of their sight ;
Then dote they on her, as upon their own,
And she to them seems beautiful alone. 84



BUT woe is me ! One part of me is dead ;
The other lives : Yet that which lives is led,
Or rather carried captive unto sin,
By the dead part. I am a living grave,
And a dead body I within me have.
The worse part of the better, oft doth win :
And, when I should have ended, I begin. 91

The scent would choke me, were it not that grace
Sometimes vouchsafeth to perfume the place
With odours of the Spirit, which do ease me,
And counterpoise Corruption. Blessed Spirit,
Although eternal torments be my merit,
And of myself Transgressions only please me,
Add grace enough being revived to raise me. 98

Challenge thine own. Let not intruders hold
Against thy right, what to my wrong I sold.
Having no state myself, but tenancy,
And tenancy at will, what could I grant
That is not voided, if thou say, Avaunt !
O speak the word, and make these inmates flee :
Or, which is one, take me to dwell with thee. 105






THE CURB.

PEACE, rebel thought : dost thou not know thy King,
My God, is here ?
Cannot his presence, if no other thing,
Make thee forbear ? 5
Or were he absent, all the standers by
Are but his spies :
And well he knows, if thou shouldst it deny,
Thy words were lies.
If others will not, yet I must, and will, 10
Myself complain.

My God, even now a base rebellious thought
Began to move,
And subt'ly twining with me would have wrought
Me from thy love :
Fain he would have me to believe, that Sin 15
And thou might both
Take up my heart together for your Inn,
And neither loathe
The other's company : a while sit still, 20
And part again.

Tell me, my God, how this may be redrest :
The fault is great,
And I the guilty party have confest,
I must be beat.
And I refuse not punishment for this 25
Though to my pain ;




SO I may learn to do no more amiss,
Nor sin again :
Correct me, if thou wilt ; but teach me then,
What I shall do. 80

Lord of my life, methinks I heard thee say
That labour's eased :
The fault, that is confess'd, is done away,
And thou art pleased.
How can I sin again, and wrong thee then, 85
That dost relent,
And cease thine anger straight, as soon as men
Do but repent ?
No, rebel thought ; for if thou move again,
I'll tell that too. 40



THE LOSS.



THE match is made
Between my Love and me ;
And therefore glad
And merry now I'll be.
Come, glory, crown
My head ;
And, pleasures, drown
My bed
Of thorns in down. 9

Sorrow, be gone ;
Delight
And joy alone
Befit
My honey-moon.

The Synagogue.

Be packing now,
 You cumb'rous cares, and fears :
 Mirth will allow
 No room to sighs and tears. 18

Whilst thus I lay,
 As ravish'd with delight,
 I heard one say,
 So fools their friends requite.
 I knew the voice,
 My Lord's,
 And at the noise
 His words
 Did make, arose. 27

I look'd, and spied
 Each where,
 And loudly cried,
 My dear ;
 But none replied :
 Then to my grief
 I found my Love was gone,
 Without relief,
 Leaving me all alone. 36





THE SEARCH.

WHITHER, oh ! whither is my Lord departed ?
What can my Love, that is so tender-hearted,
Forsake the soul, which once he thorough darted,
As if it never smarted ?

No, sure my Love is here, if I could find him :
He that fills all can leave no place behind him.
But oh ! my senses are too weak to wind him :
Or else I do not mind him.

O no, I mind him not so as I ought ;
Nor seek him so as I by him was sought,
When I had lost myself : he dearly bought
Me, that was sold for naught.

But I have wounded him, that made me sound ;
Lost him again, by whom I first was found :
Him, that exalted me, have cast to th' ground ;
My sins his blood have drown'd. 16

Tell me, oh ! tell me (thou alone canst tell),
Lord of my life, where thou art gone to dwell :
For, in thy absence heaven itself is hell :
Without thee none is well.

Or, if thou beest not gone, but only hid'st
Thy presence in the place where thou abid'st,
Teach me the sacred art, which thou provid'st
For all them, whom thou guid'st, 24



The Synagogue.

WHO seek and find thee by. Else here I'll lie,
 Until thou find me. If thou let me die,
 That only unto thee for life do cry,
 Thou diest as well as I.

For, if thou live in me, and I in thee,
 Then either both alive, or dead must be :
 At least I'll lay my death on thee, and see
 If thou wilt not agree. 83

For, though thou be the Judge thyself, I have
 Thy promise for it, which thou canst not wave,
 That who salvation at thine hands do crave,
 Thou wilt not fail to save.


Oh ! seek, and find me then ; or else deny
 Thy truth, thyself. Oh ! thou that canst not lie,
 Show thyself constant to thy word, draw nigh.
 Find me. Lo, here I lie. 46



THE RETURN.

LO, now my Love appears ;
 My tears
 Have clear'd mine eyes : I see
 'Tis he.
 Thanks, blessed Lord, thine absence was my hell
 And, now thou art returnèd, I am well. 6

By this I see I must
 Not trust
 My joys unto myself :
 This shelf,
 Of too secure, and too presumptuous pleasure,
 Had almost sunk my ship, and drown'd my treasure. 12



Who would have thought a joy
So coy
To be offended so,
And go
So suddenly away? As if enjoying
Full pleasure and contentment, were annoying. 18

Hereafter I had need
Take heed.
Joys, amongst other things,
Have wings,
And watch their opportunities of flight,
Converting in a moment day to night. 24

But, is't enough for me
To be
Instructed to be wise?
I'll rise,
And read a lecture unto them that are
Willing to learn, how comfort dwells with care. 30

He that his joys would keep
Must weep ;
And in the brine of tears
And fears
Must pickle them. That powder will preserve :
Faith with repentance is the soul's conserve. 36

Learn to make much of care :
A rare
And precious balsam 'tis
For bliss ;
Which oft resides, where mirth with sorrow meets :
Heavenly joys on earth are bitter-sweets. 42



INUNDATIONS.

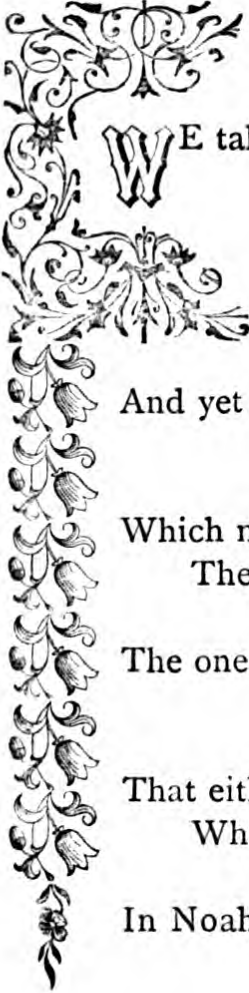
WE talk of *Noah's* flood, as of a wonder ;
And well we may ;
The Scriptures say,
The water did prevail, the hills were under
And nothing could be seen but sea.

And yet there are two other floods surpass
That flood, as far,
As heaven one star,
Which many men regard, as little, as
The ordinaryest things that are. 10

The one is Sin, the other is Salvation :
And we must need
Confess indeed,
That either of them is an inundation,
Which doth the deluge far exceed. 15

In Noah's flood he and his household lived
And there abode
A whole Ark-load
Of other creatures, that were then reprieved :
All safely on the waters rode. 20

But when Sin came, it overflowèd all,
And left none free :
Nay, even he,
That knew no sin, could not release my thrall,
But that he was made sin for me ; 25

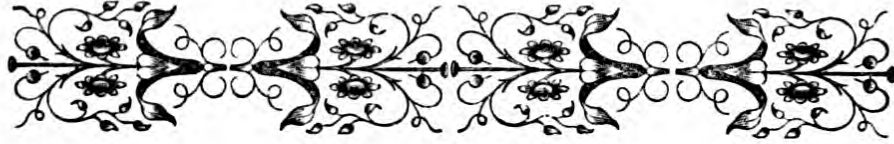


AND, when Salvation came, my Saviour's blood
Drown'd Sin again,
With all its train
Of evils, overflowing them with good,
With good that ever shall remain. 80

O, let there be one other inundation,
Let Grace o'erflow
In my soul so,
That thankfulness may level with Salvation,
And sorrow Sin may overgrow. 35

Then will I praise my Lord and Saviour so,
That Angels shall
Admire man's fall,
When they shall see God's greatest glory grow,
Where Satan thought to root out all. 40





SIN.

SIN, I would fain define thee ; but thou art
An uncouth thing :
All that I bring
To show thee fully, shows thee but in part.

I call thee the transgression of the Law,
And yet I read
That Sin is dead 7
Without the Law ; and thence its strength doth draw.

I say thou art the sting of death. 'Tis true :
And yet I find
Death comes behind :
The work is done before the pay be due.

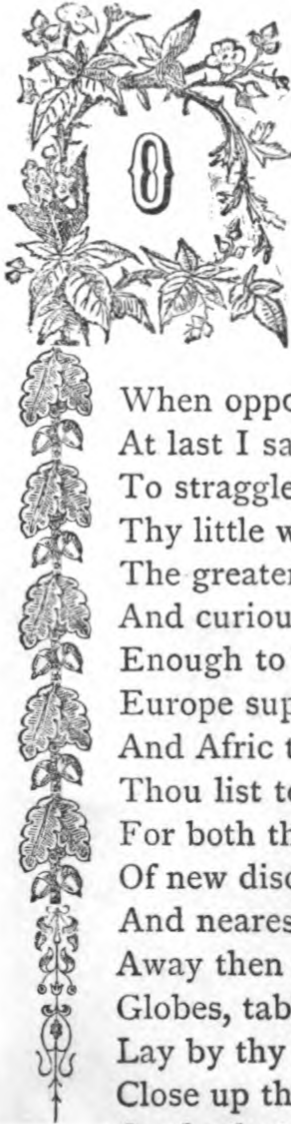
I say thou art the devil's work ; Yet he
Should much rather
Call thee father ;
For he had been no devil but for thee. 11

What shall I call thee then ? If death and devil,
Right understood,
Be names too good,
I'll say thou art the quintessence of evil. 20





TRAVELS AT HOME.



FT have I wish'd a traveller to be :
Mine eyes did even itch the sights to see,
That I had heard and read of. Oft I have
Been greedy of occasion, as the grave,
That never says, enough ; yet still was
crost,

When opportunities had promised most.
At last I said, What mean'st thou, wandering elf,
To straggle thus? Go travel first thyself. 8

Thy little world can show thee wonders great :
The greater may have more, but not more neat
And curious pieces. Search, and thou shalt find
Enough to talk of. If thou wilt, thy mind
Europe supplies, and Asia thy will,
And Afric thine affections. And if still
Thou list to travel farther, put thy senses
For both the Indies. Make no more pretences 16
Of new discoveries, whilst yet thine own,
And nearest, little world is still unknown.

Away then with thy quadrants, compasses,
Globes, tables, cards, and maps, and minute glasses :
Lay by thy journals, and thy diaries,
Close up thine annals, and thine histories.
Study thyself, and read what thou hast writ
In thine own book, thy conscience. Is it fit 24
To labour after other knowledge so,
And thine own nearest, dearest, self not know ?

Travels abroad both dear and dangerous are,
 Whilst oft the soul pays for the body's fare :
 Travels at home are cheap, and safe. Salvation
 Comes mounted on the wings of meditation.

*He that doth live at home, and learns to know
 God and himself, needeth no farther go.*

32



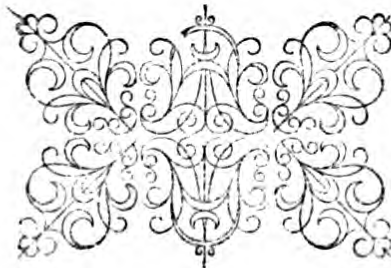
THE JOURNEY.

LIFE is a journey. From our mothers' wombs,
 As houses, we set out : and in our tombs,
 As inns, we rest, till it be time to rise.
 'Twixt rocks and gulfs our narrow foot-path lies :
 Haughty presumption and hell-deep despair
 Make our way dangerous, though seeming fair.
 The world, with its enticements sleek and sly,
 Slabbers our steps, and makes them slippery.
 The flesh, with its corruptions, clogs our feet,
 And burdens us with loads of lust unmeet.
 The devil, where we tread, doth spread his snares,
 And with temptations takes us unawares. 12
 Our footsteps are our thoughts, our words, our works :
 These carry us along ; in these there lurks
 Envy, lust, avarice, ambition,
 The crooked turnings to perdition.
 One while we creep amongst the thorny brakes
 Of worldly profits ; and the devil takes 18
 Delight to see us pierce ourselves with sorrow
 To-day, by thinking what may be to-morrow.



NOTHER while we wade, and wallow in
Puddles of pleasure : and we never lin *
Daubing ourselves, with dirty damn'd delights, 24
Till self-begotten pain our pleasure frights.
Sometimes we scramble to get up the banks
Of icy honour ; and we break our ranks
To step before our fellows ; though, they say,
He soonest tireth, that still leads the way.
Sometimes, when others justle and provoke us,
We stir that dust ourselves, that serves to choke us ; 30
And raise those tempests of contention, which
Blow us beside the way into the ditch.
Our minds should be our guides ; but they are blind :
Our wills outrun our wits, or lag behind.
Our furious passions, like unbridled jades,
Hurry us headlong to the infernal shades.
If God be not our guide, our guard, our friend,
Eternal death will be our journey's end. 38

* 'Lin : ' cease.






ENGINES.

MEN often find, when Nature's at a stand,
And hath in vain tried all her utmost strength,
That Art, her Ape, can reach her out a hand,
To piece her powers with to a full length.
And may not Grace have means enough in store
Wherewith to do as much as that, and more? 6

She may : she hath engines of every kind,
To work, what Art and Nature, when they view,
Stupendous miracles of wonder find,
And yet must needs acknowledge to be true ;
So far transcending all their power and might,
That they amazèd stand even at the sight. 12

Take but three instances ; Faith, Hope, and Love.
Souls help'd by the perspective glass of Faith
Are able to perceive what is above
The reach of Reason : yea, the Scripture saith,
Even him that is invisible behold,
And future things, as if they'd been of old. 18

Faith looks into the secret Cabinet
Of God's eternal Counsels, and doth see
Such mysteries of glory there, as set
Believing hearts on longing, till they be
Transform'd to the same image, and appear
So altered, as if themselves were there. 24



FAITH can raise earth to heaven, or draw down
Heaven to earth, make both extremes to meet,
Felicity and misery, can crown
Reproach with honour, season sour with sweet.
Nothing's impossible to Faith : a man
May do all things that he believes he can. 30

Hope founded upon Faith can raise the heart
Above itself in expectation
Of what the soul desireth for its part :
Then, when its time of transmigration
Is delay'd longest, yet as patiently
To wait, as if 'twere answer'd by and by. 36

When grief unwieldy grows, Hope can abate
The bulk to what proportion it will :
So that a large circumference of late
A little centre shall not reach to fill.
Nor that, which giant-like before did strout,*
Be able with a pigmy's pace to hold out. 42

Hope can disperse the thickest clouds of night,
That fear hath overspread the soul withal ;
And make the darkest shadows shine as bright
As the Sunbeams spread on a silver wall.
Sin-shaken souls Hope anchor-like holds steady,
When storm and tempests make them more than
giddy. 48

Love led by Faith, and fed with Hope, is able
To travel through the world's wide wilderness ;
And burdens seeming most intolerable
Both to take up, and bear with cheerfulness.
To do, or suffer, what appears in sight
Extremely heavy, Love will make most light. 54

* 'Strout : ' strut.

YEA, what by men is done, or suffered,
 Either for God, or else for one another,
 Though in itself it be much blemished
 With many imperfections, which smother,
 And drown, the worth, and weight of it ; yet, fall
 What will, or can, Love makes amends for all. 60

Love doth unite, and knit, both make, and keep
 Things one together, which were otherwise,
 Or would be both diverse, and distant. Deep,
 High, long, and broad, or whatsoever size
 Eternity is of, or happiness,
 Love comprehends it all, be't more or less. 66

Give me this threefold cord of graces then,
 Faith, Hope, and Love, let them possess mine heart,
 And gladly I'll resign to other men
 All I can claim by Nature or by Art.
 To mount a soul, and make it still stand stable,
 These are alone Engines incomparable. 72

THE END






INDEX.



THE TEMPLE.

	PAGE
 ARON,	188
A Dialogue-Anthem,	183
Affliction,	39, 57, 70, 89, 97
Anagram,	75
An Offering,	156
Antiphon,	47, 92
A Paradox, &c.,	218
A Parody,	199
Artillery,	147
Assurance,	166
A True Hymn,	181
Avarice,	74
A Wreath,	201
Bitter-sweet,	185
Business,	115
Charms and Knots,	96
Christmas,	79
Church Lock and Key,	62
Church Monuments,	61
Church Music,	62
Church Rents and Schisms,	148
Clasping of Hands,	168
Coloss. iii. 3, "Our life is hid with Christ in God,"	83

	PAGE
COMPLAINING,	151
Confession,	132
Conscience,	107
Constancy,	69
Content,	65
Death,	202
Decay,	99
Denial,	78
Dialogue,	117
Discipline,	194
Divinity,	141
Doomsday,	203
Dotage,	180
Dulness,	118
Easter,	35
Easter Wings,	36
Employment,	52, 76
Eph. iv. 30, "Grieve not the Holy Spirit," &c.	142
Even-song,	59
Faith,	43
Frailty,	68
Giddiness,	132
Good Friday,	32
Grace,	55
Gratefulness,	128
Grief,	176
Heaven,	205
Holy Baptism	37
Holy Communion,	46
Home,	109
Hope,	125
Humility,	67
Jesu,	115

	PAGE
Jordan,	51, 103
Joseph's Coat,	170
Judgment,	204
Justice,	95, 149
Lent,	85
L'Envoy,	216
Life,	94
Longing,	158
Love,	48, 205
Love-joy,	119
Love Unknown,	134
Man,	90
Man's Medley,	136
Mary Magdalen,	187
Matins,	58
Misery,	100
Mortification,	98
Nature,	38
New Year's Gift to his Mother,	217
Obedience,	105
On Lord Danvers,	220
Paradise,	139
Peace,	129
Perirrhantarium,	I
Praise,	56, 155, 169
Prayer,	45, 104
Providence,	120
Redemption,	33
Repentance,	42
Self-condemnation,	184
Sepulchre,	34
Sighs and Groans,	81
Sin,	39, 59



	PAGE
SIN'S Round,	126
Sion,	108
Submission,	94
Sunday,	72
Superliminare,	17
The Agony,	30
The Altar,	17
The Answer,	182
The Bag,	161
The Banquet,	196
The British Church,	111
The Bunch of Grapes,	133
The Call,	167
The Church Floor,	63
THE CHURCH MILITANT,	207
The Church Porch,	I
The Collar,	163
The Cross,	177
The Dawning,	114
The Discharge,	153
The Elixir,	200
The Family,	144
The Flower,	178
The Foil,	190
The Forerunners,	191
The Glance,	185
The Glimpse,	164
The Hold-fast,	151
The Holy Scriptures,	53
The Invitation,	195
The Jews,	162
The Method,	140
The Odour,	189



	PAGE
The Pearl,	87
The Pilgrimage,	150
The Posy,	198
The Priesthood,	172
The Pulley,	171
The Quiddity,	66
The Quip,	112
The Reprisal,	30
The Rose,	192
The Sacrifice,	18
The Search,	174
The Sinner,	31
The Size,	145
The Son,	181
The Star,	71
The Storm,	138
The Temper,	49, 50
The Thanksgiving,	28
The Twenty-third Psalm,	186
The Water-course,	183
The Windows,	64
The World,	82
Time,	127
To all Angels and Saints,	75
To his Successor at Bemerton,	220
Trinity Sunday,	64
Ungratefulness,	80
Unkindness,	93
Vanity,	84, 113
Virtue,	87
Whitsunday,	54



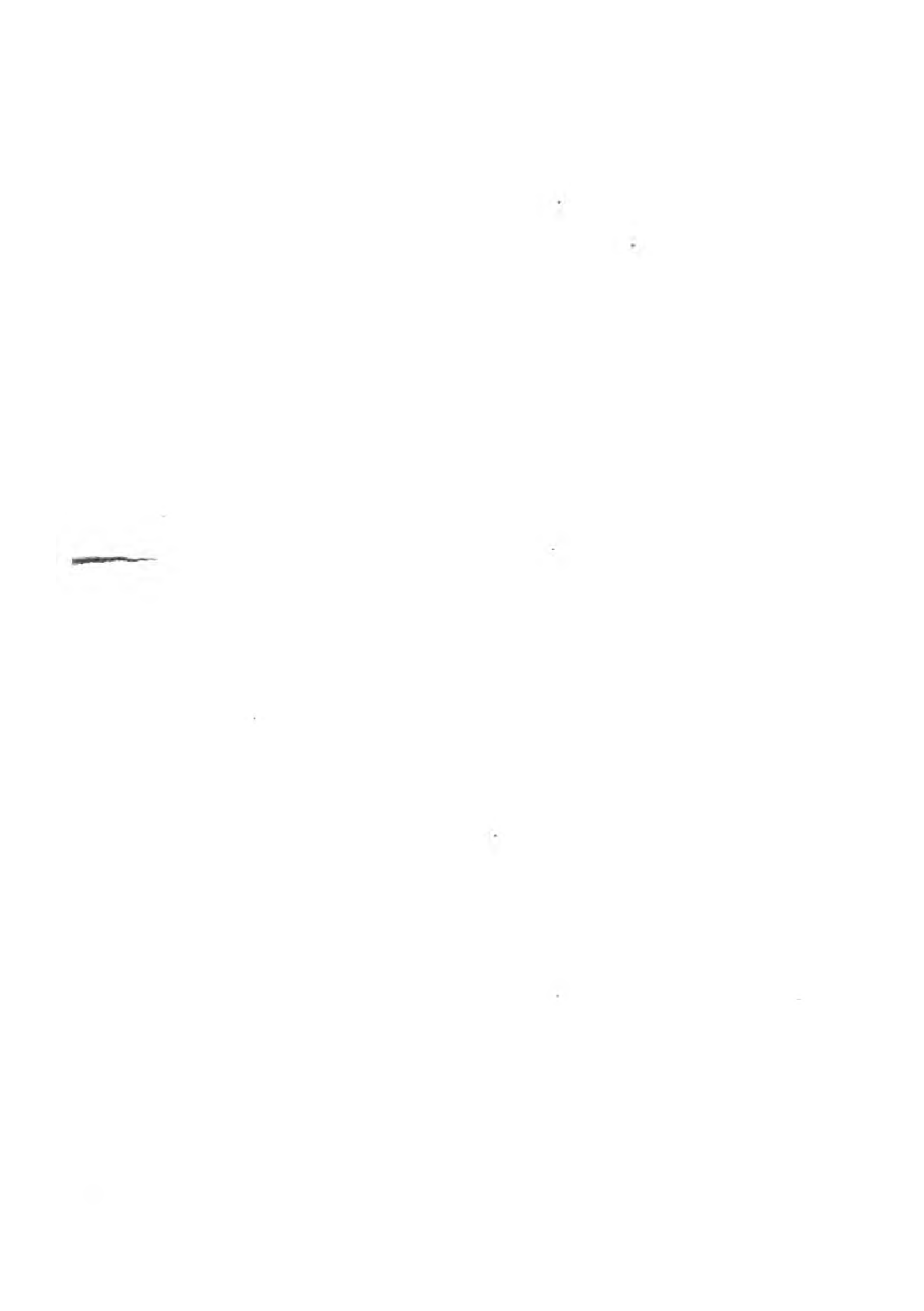
THE SYNAGOGUE,
BY C. HARVEY, M.A.



		PAGE
A	PARADOX,	284
	A Stepping-stone to the Threshold of Mr George Herbert's "Church-porch,"	226
	Church Festivals,	262
	Church Officers,	248
	Church Utensils,	234
	Comfort in Extremity,	280
	Communion Plate,	246
	Confusion,	283
	Engines,	302
	Inmates,	286
	Inundations,	296
	Invitation,	279
	Resolution and Assurance,	281
	Sin,	298
	Subterliminare,	225
	The Annunciation, or Lady-Day,	264
	The Ascension, or Holy Thursday,	274
	The Bible,	239
	The Bishop,	260
	The Book of Common Prayer,	238
	The Church,	230
	The Church-gate,	229

	PAGE
The Church-porch,	231
The Church-stile,	228
The Church-walls,	230
The Church-warden,	254
The Church-yard,	228
The Circumcision, or New-year's Day,	267
The Clerk,	250
The Communion Table,	244
The Curb,	290
The Deacon,	256
The Dedication,	227
The Epiphany, or Twelfth-Day,	269
The Font,	234
The Journey,	300
The Loss,	291
The Nativity, or Christmas-Day,	266
The Overseer of the Poor,	252
The Passion, or Good Friday,	270
The Priest,	258
The Pulpit,	241
The Reading-pew,	236
The Resurrection, or Easter-Day,	272
The Return,	294
The Sabbath, or Lord's Day,	263
The Search,	293
The Sexton,	249
Travels at Home,	299
Trinity Sunday,	277
Vows Broken and Renewed,	282
Whit-Sunday,	275





A LIST OF
 WARD, LOCK & CO.'S
 Illustrated Gift Books,
 STANDARD WORKS,
 AND
 POPULAR VOLUMES FOR CHILDREN,
 SUITABLE FOR REWARDS AND PRESENTS.

Price

SCIENCE MADE EASY.

7/6

POPULAR SCIENTIFIC RECREATIONS

in NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, ASTRONOMY, GEOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, &c. Translated and Enlarged from "Les Récréations Scientifiques" of GASTON TISSANDIER. With about 900 Illustrations. Royal 8vo, 800 pp., cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.; gilt edges, 9s.

"Science is not only made easy, but rendered absolutely delightful. . . . A more fascinating book of its class we have never met with."—WESTERN MORNING NEWS.

"It is just the book that boys want, and that they will greedily devour, acquiring valuable information, while thinking they are only having a grand treat."—SOUTH WALES DAILY NEWS.

BEAUTIFULLY ILLUSTRATED.

7/6

GOD'S GLORIOUS CREATION; or, The

Mighty Marvels of Earth, Sea, and Sky. The Earth's Place in the Universal plan—Wonders of the Water—Wonders of the Land—Wonders of the Atmosphere. Translated from the German of Dr. KERMAN, KLEIN, and Dr. THOMÉ, by J. MINSHULL. Beautifully Illustrated with Original Engravings. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.

BEAUTIFULLY ILLUSTRATED.

7/6

THE CREATOR'S WONDERS IN LIVING

NATURE; or, Marvels of Life in the Animal and Vegetable Kingdoms. Organic Life in all parts of the World, on Land and in the Ocean. Translated from the German of Dr. KERMAN, J. KLEIN, and Dr. THOMÉ, by J. MINSHULL. Beautifully Illustrated with Original Engravings. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
 New York : 10, Bond Street.

HIGH-CLASS PRESENTATION BOOKS.

Price

BEAUTIFULLY ILLUSTRATED.

10/6

IVANHOE. By Sir WALTER SCOTT, Bart. With the Author's Introduction and Notes. Superbly Illustrated with Original Designs by Eminent Artists. Super-royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price **10s. 6d.**

This Edition is the best ever offered to the Public. It is printed from a new fount of type, the paper is of extra quality and fineness, and the printing conducted with the greatest of care. The Illustrations are not mere fancy sketches, but present correct representations of Localities, Historical Personages, Costumes, Architectural details, &c.

"The ancient favourite now comes forward in a new and sumptuous dress, gorgeously apparelled with the utmost skill of the binder, and enriched with pictures which add life and reality to the stirring narrative. . . . It would be difficult to speak with too much commendation of some of the illustrations that accompany the story in this edition."—DAILY TELEGRAPH.

7/6
per
Volume.

THE ILLUSTRATED HISTORY OF THE WORLD, for the English People. From the Earliest Period to the Present Time: Ancient, Mediæval, Modern. Profusely Illustrated with High-class Engravings. Complete in Two Volumes, royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price **7s. 6d.** each.

"One of the most valuable and complete extant. It is beautifully printed and profusely illustrated, and has the look as well as the character of a standard book. The work will form a valuable addition to the library. Useful for reference and instructive in details."—NORWICH ARGUS.

7/6

WORTHIES OF THE WORLD. Containing Lives of Great Men of all Countries and all Times. With Portraits and other Illustrations. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price **7s. 6d.**; half-calf, **12s.**

The various lives have been entrusted to writers well qualified to do them justice. They will be found filled with picturesque incident, and have in no case been overloaded with uninteresting details. The whole tone of the work is that of vivacity and interest.

"The book is an excellent one for free libraries and young men's institutions."—THE GRAPHIC.

"We know of nothing in the same class of literature equally readable, impartial and valuable as these sketches."—DERBY MERCURY.

A COMPANION VOLUME TO "WORTHIES OF THE WORLD."

7/6

EPOCHS AND EPISODES OF HISTORY: A Book of Memorable Days and Notable Events. With about 200 Wood Engravings. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price **7s. 6d.**; bevelled boards, gilt edges, **9s.**

"No more instructive or entertaining book could be placed in the hands of a youth than 'Epochs and Episodes of History.'"—DONCASTER FREE PRESS.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

HOOD'S WORKS.

Price	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ENTIRELY NEW EDITION OF HOOD'S WORKS.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">Printed with great care on the finest paper, comprising 5,400 pages, with about 1,000 Engravings.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">In 11 vols. demy 8vo. <i>82s. 6d.</i> ; half-calf or half-morocco, <i>115s. 6d.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>A NEW AND GREATLY IMPROVED EDITION OF THE</i></p>
82/6	<p style="text-align: center;">COMPLETE WORKS of THOMAS HOOD.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Containing all the Writings of the Author of the "Song of the Shirt," also the "Memorials of Tom Hood," by his Son and Daughter.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">With all the Original Illustrations by HOOD, CRUIKSHANK, LEECH, &c.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Readers ought to know Hood in his entirety. His genius had so many phases, that we do him an injustice if we make only a partial acquaintance with his works. The present Edition includes all the Published Works of the Author. All his own sketches, and others by LEECH, CRUIKSHANK, and HARVEY, are also included.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>From THE TIMES: "We gladly welcome this re-issue of the entire works of Hood. . . . It is to be hoped it will reach the hands of most readers."</i></p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>COMPLETE EDITION OF HOOD'S POEMS IN TWO VOLS.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt edges, <i>5s.</i> each; morocco, <i>10s. 6d.</i></p> <p>5/- 1. Hood's Serious Poems. With a Preface by HOOD the Younger, and Illustrations.</p> <p>5/- 2. Hood's Comic Poems. With a Preface by HOOD the Younger, and Illustrations.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">*.* <i>These two volumes contain the entire Poems of the late THOMAS HOOD, which are now collected and issued Complete for the first time.</i></p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p>10/6 Hood's Own; or, Laughter from Year to Year. Complete, with all the original Illustrations by CRUIKSHANK, LEECH, &c., numbering about 800. In handsome binding, royal 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>10s. 6d.</i> First and second series, separately, <i>7s. 6d.</i> each.</p> <p>5/- Hood's Whimsicalities. A periodical Gathering. With all the original Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price <i>5s.</i></p> <p>6/- Hood's Whims and Oddities, and Wit and Humour. In One Volume. With 67 Illustrations by the Author. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, price <i>6s.</i></p> <p>3/6 Hood's Poems of Wit and Humour. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, <i>3s. 6d.</i></p> <p>3/6 Hood's Whims and Oddities, in Prose and Verse. With 87 Illustrations by the Author. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, price <i>3s. 6d.</i> CHEAP EDITION, cloth gilt, <i>2s. 6d.</i> ; picture boards, <i>2s.</i></p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p>1/- Hood's Wit and Humour. Fcap. 8vo, picture wrapper, <i>1s.</i></p> <p>Hood's Whims. Illustrated. Fcap. 8vo, picture wrapper, <i>1s.</i></p> <p>Hood's Oddities. Illustrated. Fcap. 8vo, picture wrapper, <i>1s.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">*.* <i>Cheap Editions of Hood's Poems are published in "Moxon's Popular Poets," and "The People's Standard Library."</i></p>

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

FINE ART BOOKS.

Price	
42/-	THE LEGENDS OF KING ARTHUR. With 36 magnificent Steel Engravings by GUSTAVE DORE. Royal 4to, handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price 42s.
42/-	THE DORE GIFT BOOK OF ILLUSTRATIONS TO TENNYSON'S IDYLLS OF THE KING. With descriptive Letterpress and Quotations from TENNYSON'S Poems, by Permission. With 37 Engravings on Steel by GUSTAVE DORE. Royal 4to, cloth, richly gilt, gilt edges, price 42s.
12/-	DORE'S ILLUSTRATIONS TO THE ARTHURIAN LEGENDS. Royal 4to, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price 12s. each. <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1 The Story of King Arthur and Queen Guinevere. With Nine Engravings on Steel, from Drawings by GUSTAVE DORE. 2 The Story of Merlin the Enchanter and Vivien. With Nine Engravings on Steel, from Drawings by GUSTAVE DORE. 3 The Story of Enid and Geraint. With Nine Engravings on Steel, from Drawings by GUSTAVE DORE. 4 The Story of Elaine. With Nine Engravings on Steel, from Drawings by GUSTAVE DORE. <p style="margin-left: 2em;">"As popular gift-books they are precisely what they should be—beautifully printed on the thickest paper, handsomely bound, and moderate in price."—THE TIMES.</p>
21/-	VIVIEN. By ALFRED TENNYSON, D.C.L. With Nine Engravings on Steel by GUSTAVE DORE. Folio, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 21s.
21/-	THOMAS HOOD, Illustrated by Gustave Dore. With Nine Engravings on Steel, by GUSTAVE DORE, and many Woodcuts. Folio, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 21s.
21/-	THOMAS HOOD, Illustrated by Birket Foster. With Twenty-two Drawings by BIRKET FOSTER, engraved on Steel. Large 4to, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 21s.
21/-	THOMAS HOOD, again Illustrated by Birket Foster. With Twenty-two Drawings by BIRKET FOSTER, engraved on Steel. Large 4to, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 21s.
42/-	THOMAS HOOD, Illustrated by Birket Foster. The Two SERIES in One Volume, handsomely bound, half-morocco, 42s. With Forty-four Drawings by BIRKET FOSTER, Engraved on Steel.
21/-	POETS AND PAINTERS; or, The Fields and the Woodlands. Twenty-four Pictures, printed in Colours. With Verses appropriate to the Pictures. Handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price 21s.
10/6	SABBATH BELLS CHIMED BY THE POETS. With Coloured and other Illustrations, by BIRKET FOSTER and other Artists. Cloth gilt, gilt edges, price 10s. 6d.
15/-	PASSAGES FROM MODERN ENGLISH POETS. With Etchings by the Junior Etching Club. 4to, cloth, 15s.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

POETICAL WORKS.

Price	WILLIAM WORDSWORTH'S WORKS. <i>The only Complete Editions.</i>
21/-	The Complete Prose Works of William Wordsworth. Edited by Rev. ALEXANDER B. GROSART. In Three Vols., demy 8vo, cloth, 21s. <i>** Dedicated, by express permission, to HER MAJESTY, and along with the Dedication a hitherto Unpublished Poem, by WORDSWORTH, addressed to the QUEEN on sending a gift copy of his poems to the Royal Library, Windsor.</i>
	WORDSWORTH'S POETICAL WORKS.
9/-	The Royal 8vo Edition, with Portrait. In One Vol., cloth gilt, 9s.
30/-	The Centenary Edition. Six Vols., fcap. 8vo, cloth, 30s.
15/-	The Pocket Edition. In Six Pocket Vols., cloth, price 15s.
12/6	The Imperial 8vo Edition. Cloth gilt, gilt edges, 12s. 6d.
21/-	Illustrated Edition. Etchings by E. EDWARDS, Notes and Memoir by ROSSETTI. Cloth gilt, gilt edges, 21s.
7/6	Select Pieces. Cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.
3/6	Wordsworth's Excursion. Cloth gilt, price 3s. 6d.
	SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE'S WORKS. <i>The only Authorised and Complete Editions.</i> <i>Reduced Prices.</i>
3/6	Poems. A New Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.
2/6	Poems. Pocket Edition. Pott 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.
3/6	Dramatic Works. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.
2/6	Constitution of Church and State. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.
2/6	Lay Sermons. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.
3/6	The Friend. Two Vols., fcap. 8vo, cloth, 5s. <i>** A complete Set of the above, price 21s.</i>
12/-	SHELLEY'S POEMS, ESSAYS, AND LETTERS FROM ABROAD. Edited by Mrs. SHELLEY. 8vo, cloth, price 12s.
10/6	POETICAL WORKS OF WM. MACKWORTH PRAED. With Portrait and Memoir by the Rev. DERWENT COLERIDGE, M.A. In Two Vols., cloth, price 10s. 6d.
5/-	THE POETICAL WORKS OF JOHN KEATS. With a Memoir by Lord HOUGHTON. In One Vol., crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 5s.
2/6	CHARLES LAMB'S ELIA AND ELIANA. With Portraits. In One Vol., fcap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. 6d.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

LIBRARY EDITIONS OF STANDARD WORKS.

Price 10/6	<p><i>A NEW EDITION OF PHELPS' SHAKESPEARE.</i> THE COMPLETE WORKS OF SHAKESPEARE. Re-vised from the Original Text. With INTRODUCTORY REMARKS and COPIOUS NOTES—Critical, General, and Explanatory—by SAMUEL PHELPS. With numerous Illustrations by H. K. BROWNE and other Artists. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price 10s. 6d.</p> <p><i>This edition of Shakespeare will be found satisfactory in every way. The biography of the Poet, the Revision of the Text, the Explanatory Notes, and the numerous Illustrations have all received very careful attention.</i></p>
7/6	<p>MOTLEY'S DUTCH REPUBLIC: The RISE OF THE DUTCH REPUBLIC. By JOHN LOTHROP MOTLEY. <i>A New Edition</i>, with Map and numerous full-page Illustrations. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>BONNECHOSE'S HISTORY OF FRANCE: The HISTORY OF FRANCE, to the Revolution of 1848. By EMILE DE BONNECHOSE. <i>A New Edition</i>, with numerous full-page Illustrations. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>THE LIFE OF NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. By J. S. C. ABBOTT. With BIOGRAPHIES of the BONAPARTE FAMILY. <i>A New Edition</i>, with SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF NAPOLEON THE THIRD, and numerous full-page Illustrations. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>HALLAM'S LITERATURE OF EUROPE: An INTRODU- TION TO THE LITERATURE OF EUROPE in the Fifteenth, Sixteenth, and Seventeenth Centuries. By HENRY HALLAM. <i>A New Edition</i>, with numerous full-page Illustrations. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>ROLLIN'S ANCIENT HISTORY: The Ancient History of the EGYPTIANS, CARTHAGINIANS, ASSYRIANS, BABYLONIANS, MEDES AND PERSIANS, GRECIANS AND MACEDONIANS. By M. ROLLIN. <i>A New Edition</i>, with numerous full-page Illustrations. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>CURIOSITIES OF LITERATURE. By ISAAC D'ISRAELI. <i>A New Edition</i>, with Portrait and numerous full-page Illustrations. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>MISCELLANIES OF LITERATURE. By ISAAC D'ISRAELI. <i>A New Edition</i>, uniform with the above, with numerous full-page Illustrations. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.</p>
6/-	<p>SHAKESPEARE'S COMPLETE WORKS. With LIFE, GLOSSARY, &c., and full-page and other Engravings. Handsomely bound, cloth gilt, price 6s. ; bevelled boards, gilt edges, 7s. 6d. ; half morocco, 10s. 6d. <i>Library Edition</i>, cloth plain, 6s. <i>Cheap Edition</i> on thin paper, cloth gilt, 5s. wrapper boards, 2s. 6d. (See also "Moxon's Popular Poets" and "The People's Standard Library.")</p>
4 Vols. 50/-	<p>HONE'S WORKS: EVERYDAY BOOK, TABLE BOOK, AND YEAR BOOK. With Portraits and 730 Illustrations. In Four Vols., medium 8vo, cloth gilt, price 50s. ; half-morocco, 60s.</p>
2/-	<p>SOUTHEY'S LIFE OF LORD NELSON. <i>New Edition</i>, with a LIFE OF SOUTHEY, AND HIS LAST CORRECTIONS. Illustrated by GEORGE CRUIKSHANK. Imp. 32mo, cloth, price 2s.</p>

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
 New York: 10, Bond Street.

NEW GIFT BOOKS FOR CHILDREN.

Price *AN ENTIRELY NEW ELEMENTARY INSTRUCTION BOOK
FOR TEACHING YOUNG CHILDREN.*

7/6 **THE CHILD'S INSTRUCTOR;** or, Learning Made Easy by TOYS, PICTURES and STORIES. A Comprehensive Work, partially planned on the now celebrated Kindergarten System of TOY TEACHING AND PLAY LEARNING. Teaching in an Easy and Attractive manner: The Alphabet, Spelling, Reading, Writing, Arithmetic, History, Geography, Grammar, Music and Singing, &c. With **Hundreds of Engravings** and **Two Folding Supplements**: (1) The necessary Materials for the Toy Teaching of the Alphabet, and (2) A Large Puzzle Map for Teaching the Elements of Geography. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, price **7s. 6d.**

How often has a fond and anxious mother wished for a book which should contain within itself Easy and Entertaining Lessons on various subjects, all of them so bright with good Pictures and so amusingly written that the child cannot fail to be attracted? In this work will be found just what is required for the Play Learning of Little Folks.

"Will excite the admiration of the youngsters as they gather round their teacher."—THE LITERARY WORLD.

A NEW AND HANDSOME BIBLE FOR THE YOUNG.

10/6 **THE CHILDREN'S PICTORIAL BIBLE.** With QUESTIONS AND EXPLANATIONS FOR THE YOUNG. Illustrated with beautifully Coloured Plates, and separate Pages of Engravings. 4to, cloth gilt, price **10s. 6d.**

In this work is offered an Abridgment, not an Alteration or Dilution, of the Bible. Passages are omitted, but no word is changed. The divisional headings adopted will, it is hoped, make the Bible narrative and teaching more easily understood; the Notes have been prepared with especial care for the explanation of difficulties which a child might experience.

ENTIRELY NEW ART GIFT BOOK FOR CHILDREN.

6/- **HAPPY CHILD LIFE,** at Home and at School. A Good Boy's Day, with its Work and Play. Illustrated by EUGEN KLIMSCH. Beautifully printed in Colours. 4to, pictorial boards, **6s.**

In this book will be found illustrated the various incidents of Child Life, with its pleasures and enjoyments, and the mishaps and disasters which, small in themselves, yet make up the history of little people. The broken vase, the task, the small quarrel and reconciliation, &c., &c.—all interesting to children, and all most artistically illustrated by the famous pencil of EUGEN KLIMSCH.

10/6 **CRADLE SONGS OF MANY NATIONS.** Music by REINHOLD HERMAN. Beautifully Illustrated with Coloured Pictures by WALTER SATTERLEE. Large demy 4to, cloth gilt, **10s. 6d.**

This Illustrated collection of Cradle Songs offers representative specimens of that department of Infant literature from all parts of the world, from the Far West and the Far East, from the frozen North and the sunny South, gracefully Illustrated with Coloured Pictures, and fitted to the original ditties.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

FAVOURITE PRESENTATION VOLUMES.

Price
21/-

BEETON'S GREAT BOOK OF POETRY: From CÆDMON and King Alfred's BOETHIUS to BROWNING and TENNYSON; with a separate Selection of AMERICAN POEMS. *Containing nearly Two Thousand of the Best Pieces in the English Language.* With SKETCHES OF THE HISTORY OF THE POETRY OF OUR COUNTRY, AND BIOGRAPHICAL NOTICES OF THE POETS. *New Edition, with full-page Illustrations.* In One handsome Volume, royal 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price **21s.**; or in half-calf, **25s.**

Four Hundred English Poets are represented in this volume. A separate collection of American Poems, with Biographies, is added to these. Thus, in one book, a view of the Growth and Changes of the English Language, as seen in its highest developments, is possible. Not less than a Thousand Volumes have been examined in order to form a selection worthy to receive respect and regard from all Lovers of the Divine Art of Poesy.

10/6

NOBLE THOUGHTS IN NOBLE LANGUAGE: A Collection of Wise and Virtuous Utterances, in Prose and Verse, from the Writings of the Known Great and the Great Unknown. With an INDEX OF AUTHORS, and full-page Illustrations. Compiled and Analytically Arranged by HENRY SOUTHGATE, Author of "Many Thoughts of Many Minds," &c. Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price **10s. 6d.**; half-calf or half-morocco, **15s.**; elegant morocco, bevelled boards, **21s.**

This popular work contains Selections from the Works of 700 Authors, and will especially recommend itself to those who can appreciate and value the Best Thoughts of our Best Writers.

10/6

DALZIEL'S ILLUSTRATED GOLDSMITH. Comprising "THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD," "THE TRAVELLER," "THE DESERTED VILLAGE," "THE HAUNCH OF VENISON," "THE CAPTIVITY: an Oratorio," "RETALIATION," MISCELLANEOUS POEMS, "THE GOOD-NATURED MAN," "SHE STOOPS TO CONQUER," AND A SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF OLIVER GOLDSMITH by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D. With 100 Pictures, drawn by G. J. PINWELL, engraved by the Brothers DALZIEL. Beautifully bound, cloth, full gilt, gilt edges, price **10s. 6d.**

10/6

BEETON'S BOOK OF ENGLISH POETRY: From CHAUCER TO POPE. With BIOGRAPHICAL NOTICES OF THE POETS, and numerous full-page Illustrations. Handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price **10s. 6d.**

10/6

BEETON'S BOOK OF FAVOURITE MODERN POETS OF ENGLAND AND AMERICA. With BIOGRAPHICAL NOTICES and numerous full-page Illustrations. Handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price **10s. 6d.**

21/-

DALZIEL'S ILLUSTRATED ARABIAN NIGHTS' ENTERTAINMENTS. With upwards of 200 Illustrations by J. E. MILLAIS, R.A., J. TENNIEL, J. D. WATSON, A. B. HOUGHTON, G. J. PINWELL, and T. DALZIEL, engraved by the Brothers DALZIEL. In One handsome Volume, cloth gilt, bevelled boards, gilt edges, price **21s.**; cloth, Library style, **15s.**, half-morocco, **25s.**

10/6

WASHINGTON IRVING'S SKETCH BOOK. A *New Edition.* Illustrated with One Hundred and Twenty Engravings on Wood from Original Designs. Large demy 8vo, cloth gilt, price **10s. 6d.**

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

STANDARD RELIGIOUS WORKS.

Price	<i>NEW AND GREATLY IMPROVED EDITION.</i>
52/6	<p>CLARKE'S (DR. ADAM) COMMENTARY ON THE HOLY BIBLE. Containing the AUTHOR'S LATEST CORRECTIONS. A <i>New Edition</i>, with ADDITIONAL PREFATORY AND SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES, bringing the WORK UP TO THE PRESENT STANDARD OF BIBLICAL KNOWLEDGE, and a LIFE OF THE AUTHOR, by the REV. THORNLEY SMITH. Unabridged Edition, 6,000 pages, with 80 pages of Engravings, Maps, Plans, &c. In Six Vols., super-royal 4to, cloth, price 52s. 6d.; half-calf or half-morocco, 78s.</p> <p>"Such extracts as we have given show how much painstaking research Mr. Smith has bestowed upon his work. We have no hesitation in saying that his additions are most valuable. . . . All honour to Mr. Smith."—WATCHMAN.</p>
31/6	<p>CLARKE'S (DR. ADAM) CONDENSED COMMENTARY. By the REV. NEWTON YOUNG. In Three Vols., imperial 8vo, cloth, price 31s. 6d.</p>
7/6	<p>THE LAND OF THE BIBLE: Its Sacred Heroes and Wonderful Story. By JOHN TILLOTSON. Amply Illustrated with Maps and more than 300 Wood Engravings. Handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price 7s. 6d.; half-calf, 10s. 6d.</p>
10/6 to 6d.	<p>BUNYAN'S PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, from this World to that which is to Come. With a MEMOIR OF THE AUTHOR by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D., and 100 page and other Illustrations by THOMAS DALZIEL, engraved by the Brothers DALZIEL. <i>Presentation Edition</i>, on thick toned paper, 4to, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price 10s. 6d. <i>Popular Edition</i>, crown 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 3s. 6d.; cloth gilt, 2s. 6d. <i>Cheap Edition</i>, wrapper, 1s.; cloth gilt, 1s. 6d., gilt edges, 2s. <i>People's Edition</i>, demy 4to, cloth, 1s.; wrapper, 6d.</p>
5/- to 1/-	<p>INGRAHAM'S WORKS: (1) THE PRINCE OF THE HOUSE OF DAVID; (2) THE THRONE OF DAVID; (3) THE PILLAR OF FIRE. Each with Coloured Plates or other Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt extra, gilt edges, price 5s.; cloth gilt, gilt edges, 3s. 6d. Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, Frontispiece, 2s. 6d. <i>Cheap Edition</i>, without Illustrations, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 2s.; cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.; ornamental wrapper, 1s.</p>
2/6 to 1/-	<p>THE CHRISTIAN YEAR: Thoughts in Verse for the Sundays and Holy Days throughout the Year. By JOHN KEBLE. Small fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, plain edges, 1s.; cloth gilt, red burnished edges, 1s. 6d., cloth gilt, bevelled boards, gilt edges, 2s.; morocco, gilt edges, 5s. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, plain edges, 2s. 6d. (<i>See also "Moxon's Popular Poets" and "The People's Standard Library."</i>)</p>
5/- to 1/-	<p>THE LIFE AND WORK OF JESUS CHRIST. By Rev. F. A. MALLESON. With numerous Engravings. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 5s. <i>Cheap Edition</i>, no Illusts., crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.; wrapper, 1s.</p>
10/6	<p>CRUDEN'S CONCORDANCE and BIBLE STUDENT'S HANDBOOK. Illustrated with 60 pages of Engravings. Cloth gilt, 10s. 6d. Also to be had without Appendix or Illustrations, 7s. 6d.</p> <p><i>WARD AND LOCK's Edition is a Genuine Unabridged Cruden, and the most Complete that has ever been issued from the press. In addition to the Concordance, this Edition comprises Sixty Pages of Wood Engravings, and an APPENDIX, specially prepared for it, entitled "THE BIBLE STUDENT'S HANDBOOK," containing much information calculated to be of service to the right reading and understanding of the divine word.</i></p>

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

NEW AND POPULAR RELIGIOUS WORKS.

- | | |
|--------------|--|
| Price
3/6 | <p style="text-align: center;">THIRD EDITION NOW READY.</p> <p>THE FREEDOM OF FAITH: A Volume of Sermons. By THEODORE T. MUNGER. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price <i>3s. 6d.</i> <i>The Authorised Edition.</i> Printed in Large Type, from the Original Plates, and published by special arrangement with the American Publishers.</p> <p><i>"A very remarkable book. . . . Will, we feel sure, be hailed with delight by a large number of ministers and others in this country."</i>—THE CHRISTIAN WORLD.</p> <p><i>"Rich in thought, eloquent in language, and powerful in appeal.</i> It is not often we meet with such sermons."—THE WATCHMAN.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>BY THE AUTHOR OF "THE FREEDOM OF FAITH."</i></p> |
| 3/6 | <p style="text-align: center;">THIRD EDITION NOW READY.</p> <p>ON THE THRESHOLD: Talks to Young People on Purpose, Friends and Companions, Manners, Thrift, Self-Reliance and Courage, Health, Reading and Intellectual Life, Amusements, and Faith. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price <i>3s. 6d.</i></p> <p><i>"It will work a revolution among young men who read it."</i>—NEW YORK TIMES.</p> <p><i>"A book calculated to do a great deal of good."</i>—CHRISTIAN REGISTER.</p> <p><i>"Carries the reader on with kindling interest from page to page."</i>—THE INDEPENDENT.</p> |
| 6/- | <p>THE REPUBLIC OF GOD: An Institute of Theology. By ELISHA MULFORD, LL.D. Demy 8vo, cloth, <i>6s.</i></p> |
| 7/6 | <p>GREAT THOUGHTS ON GREAT TRUTHS; or, The Christian Life, the Church, and the Ministry. Selected and Classified by the Rev. E. DAVIES, Editor of "Holy Thoughts on Holy Things," &c. Medium 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>7s. 6d.</i></p> |
| 7/6 | <p>HOLY THOUGHTS ON HOLY THINGS. Compiled, Selected, and Arranged by the Rev. EDWARD DAVIES, D.D., Editor of "Great Thoughts on Great Truths." Royal 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>7s. 6d.</i>; bevelled boards, gilt edges, <i>9s.</i></p> <p><i>"The careful and kindly compiler of this volume has opened to us a noble storehouse of thought."</i>—THE DAILY TELEGRAPH.</p> |
| 7/6 | <p>DOUBTS, DIFFICULTIES AND DOCTRINES: Essays for the Troubled in Mind. By J. MORTIMER GRANVILLE, M.D. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>2s. 6d.</i></p> |
| 12/6 | <p>THE FAMILY ALTAR: A Manual of Domestic Devotion for an entire Year. With Engravings. Large 4to, cloth gilt, price <i>12s. 6d.</i>; half-morocco, <i>21s.</i></p> |
| 5/- | <p>PEARSON'S EXPOSITION OF THE CREED. A <i>New Edition</i>, carefully Revised by JOHN NICOLLS, Editor of "Fuller's Church History," &c. 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>5s.</i></p> |
| 4/6 | <p>QUARLES' EMBLEMS: Divine and Moral; also, School of the Heart, Hieroglyphics of the Life of Man. <i>New Edition</i>, with SKETCH OF THE LIFE AND TIMES OF THE AUTHOR, and numerous Engravings. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>4s. 6d.</i></p> |
| 8/6 | <p>MOSHEIM'S INSTITUTES OF ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY. Translated, with Notes, by JAMES MURDOCK, D.D. Revised by J. SEATON REID, D.D. 8vo, cloth, <i>8s. 6d.</i></p> |

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

FAMILY BIBLES & POPULAR COMMENTARIES.

Price 105/-	<p>THE ROYAL ANTIQUE EDITION of the HOLY BIBLE. With MARGINAL NOTES and REFERENCES, BIBLE DICTIONARY, HISTORICAL CONNECTION between Old and New Testaments, Coloured Plates, Maps, Family Register, &c. <i>Sumptuously bound in deep relief leather after the style of the Early Wood Carving. Price 105s.</i> <i>The Centre Panel of the beautiful binding of this Edition of the Holy Bible represents Rubens' famous picture of "The Descent from the Cross," and at each corner there are Medallion Portraits of the four Evangelists. The design and blocks have been prepared at great expense of time and money.</i></p>
42/- to 63/-	<p>THE ILLUSTRATED CHRISTIAN FAMILY BIBLE. With MARGINAL NOTES and REFERENCES, Complete BIBLE DICTIONARY, HISTORICAL TREATISE, connecting Old and New Testaments, 35 full-page Coloured Plates and Maps, CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES, FAMILY REGISTER, &c. Handsomely bound, morocco full gilt, or plain, 63s.; Persian, 52s. 6d.; French morocco, 42s.</p>
21/-	<p>COBBIN'S ILLUSTRATED FAMILY BIBLE AND PEOPLE'S COMMENTARY. With FAMILY REGISTER, Coloured Plates, and 1,000 Engravings. Cloth, 21s.; Japanese leather, 25s. <i>Trustworthy in explanations and attractive in form, "Cobbin's Family Bible" must be pronounced by far the Cheapest ever published. The Commentary, by one of our most eminent Biblical Scholars, will be found complete; and the Engravings, Plates, and Family Register unite to form a Bible suitable for all.</i></p>
7/6 to 15/-	<p>THE TEACHER'S PICTORIAL BIBLE AND BIBLE DICTIONARY. With many Engravings and Maps, and the most approved MARGINAL REFERENCES, and Historical and Descriptive Notes. Cloth, 7s. 6d.; Japanese leather, 8s. 6d.; paste-grain, 10s. 6d.; ditto, circuit, 12s. 6d.; morocco, 15s.</p>
10/6 to 21/-	<p>A BEAUTIFUL EDITION OF THE HOLY BIBLE. With Illustrations selected from Raphael's Pictures in the Vatican, adapted by ROBERT DUDLEY, superbly printed in Tints, with Gold Borders, in the highest style of Art. Cloth gilt, gilt edges, 10s. 6d.; or magnificently bound in relievo leather, from a Design by OWEN JONES, 21s.; with rims and clasps, 31s. 6d.</p>
3/6 to 9/-	<p>COBBIN'S PORTABLE COMMENTARY. With 15,000 NOTES, Critical and Illustrative, 50,000 REFERENCES, HISTORICAL TREATISE connecting the Old and New Testaments, various useful Tables, and Nine Coloured Maps. Cloth, 3s. 6d.; Japanese leather, 4s.; paste-grain, 5s.; ditto, circuit, 6s. 6d.; morocco, 9s.</p>
3/6 to 10/6	<p>THE ANALYTICAL BIBLE. With 50,000 REFERENCES, ANALYTICAL NOTES, HISTORICAL CONNECTION of Old and New Testaments, various useful TABLES, and Nine Coloured Maps. French morocco, 5s.; ditto, circuit, 6s. 6d.; pigskin, 6s. 6d.; Turkey morocco, 7s. 6d.; ditto, limp, 7s. 6d.; ditto, limp circuit, 10s. 6d.; ditto, antique bevelled, red and gold edges, 9s.; cloth, gilt edges, 3s. 6d.; French morocco, paste-grain, 6s. 6d.</p>
7/6 to 18/-	<p>THE COMPANION BIBLE. With Authentic NOTES on Oriental and Scriptural History, Scenery, and Customs, Engravings and Maps. Cloth antique, red edges, 7s. 6d.; French morocco, 10s. 6d.; pigskin, 14s.; Turkey morocco, 15s.; ditto, antique, 18s.</p>
12/- to 6/6	<p>THE STUDENT'S ILLUSTRATED REFERENCE BIBLE. With EXPLANATORY NOTES, numerous Engravings and Coloured Maps. Cloth, 6s.; Japanese leather, 6s. 6d.; paste-grain, 9s.; ditto, circuit, 10s. 6d.; morocco, 12s. 6d.</p>

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York : 10, Bond Street.

POPULAR RELIGIOUS WORKS.

- | | |
|--------------|--|
| Price
7/6 | <p>JOSEPHUS (THE COMPLETE WORKS OF). A <i>Library Edition</i> of WILLIAM WHISTON'S Famous Translation. Containing "THE ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS," and "THE WARS OF THE JEWS." With LIFE OF THE AUTHOR AND APPENDIX, MARGINAL NOTES giving the Essence of the Narrative, and Separate Pages of Engravings. In One handsome Volume, royal 8vo, cloth gilt, 7s. 6d. ; half-calf, 12s.</p> <p><i>"The present edition is cheap and good, being clearly printed and serviceably embellished with views and object-drawings, not one of which is irrelevant to the matter."</i>—DAILY TELEGRAPH.</p> |
| 1/-
each. | <p>NEWMAN SMYTH'S WORKS: (1) OLD FAITHS IN NEW LIGHT; (2) THE RELIGIOUS FEELING; (3) ORTHODOX THEOLOGY OF TO-DAY. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. each; No. 3 only, on thicker paper, 2s. 6d.</p> |
| 2/6 | <p>STUDENT'S ILLUSTRATED BIBLE DICTIONARY: A Cyclopædia of the Truths and Narratives of the Holy Scriptures. Maps and Engravings. Crown 8vo, cloth, price 2s. 6d.</p> |
| 1/- | <p>MOODY'S TALKS ON TEMPERANCE. By D. L. MOODY. Edited by J. W. KIRTON, LL.D., Author of "Buy your Own Cherries." In wrapper, price 1s. ; cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.</p> |
| 1/- | <p>INTOXICATING DRINKS: Their History and Mystery. By J. W. KIRTON, LL.D., Author of "Buy your Own Cherries," &c. Boards, price 1s. ; cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.</p> |

THE CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE SERIES.

- Price *One Shilling* each; or neatly bound, cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.
- | | |
|-----|--|
| 1/- | <p>1 Paley's Evidences of Christianity. Life, Introduction, Analysis, and Notes.</p> <p>2 Butler's Analogy of Religion. Life, Notes, &c.</p> <p>3 Taylor's Holy Living. Life, Notes, &c.</p> <p>4 Taylor's Holy Dying. With Introduction, Notes, &c.</p> <p>5 Doddridge's Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul. With Life, Introduction, and Notes.</p> <p>6 Paley's Natural Theology. Epitome, Notes, &c.</p> <p>7 Keith on Prophecy. (<i>By arrangement with Author</i>).</p> <p>8 Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress. Memoir and 100 Illusts.</p> <p>9 Paley's Horæ Paulinæ. Epitome and Notes, &c.</p> |
|-----|--|

COOK'S MONDAY LECTURES.

- Crown 8vo, neat cloth, price 1s. each.
- | | |
|-----|--|
| 1/- | <p>1 Biology and Transcendentalism.</p> <p>2 God and the Conscience, and Love and Marriage.</p> <p>3 Scepticism and Rationalism, &c.</p> <p>4 Certainties of Religion and Speculations of Science.</p> |
|-----|--|

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

STANDARD BOOKS IN GOOD BINDINGS.

Price

**NEW SIX-SHILLING SERIES
OF STANDARD BOOKS.**

IN ATTRACTIVE HALF-CALF BINDING.

Nos. 1 to 16 can also be had in half-morocco, 5s. each.

6/-

- | | |
|--|--|
| 1 Longfellow's Poetical Works. | 39 Andersen's Popular Stories. Illustrated. |
| 2 Scott's Poetical Works. | 40 Andersen's Popular Tales. Illustrated. |
| 3 Wordsworth's Poems. | 41 The Marvels of Nature 400 Illustrations. |
| 4 Milton's Poetical Works. | 42 The Scottish Chiefs. By JANE PORTER. |
| 5 Cowper's Poetical Works. | 43 The Lamplighter. By Miss CUMMING. |
| 6 Hood's Poetical Works. 1st Series. | 44 The Wide, Wide World. By Miss WETHERELL. |
| 7 Byron's Poetical Works. | 45 Queechy. By Author of "Wide, Wide World." |
| 8 Burns' Poetical Works. | 46 Wonders of the World. 123 Engravings. |
| 9 Mrs. Hemans' Poetical Works. | 47 The Prince of the House of David. |
| 10 Coleridge's Poetical Works. | 48 Edgeworth's Moral Tales. |
| 11 Moore's Poetical Works. | 49 ——— Popular Tales. |
| 12 Shelley's Poetical Works. | 50 The Fairchild Family. Mrs. SHERWOOD. |
| 13 Hood's Poetical Works. 2nd Series. | 51 Stepping Heavenward Mrs. E. PRENTISS. |
| 14 Lowell's Poetical Works. | 52 Little Women. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. |
| 15 Whittier's Poetical Works. | 53 Good Wives. A sequel to "Little Women." |
| 16 Poe's Poetical Works. | 54 Melbourne House. Author of "Queechy." |
| 32 Uncle Tom's Cabin. With Illustrations. | 55 The Arabian Nights' Entertainments. |
| 33 Evenings at Home. Numerous Illustrations. | 56 Great Inventors. Illustrated. |
| 34 Grimm's Fairy Tales. Numerous Illustrations. | 57 Famous Boys. Illustrated |
| 35 Robinson Crusoe. 110 Illustrations. | 58 Boy's Handy Book of Natural History. |
| 36 Sandford and Merton. 100 Engravings. | 59 Macaulay: Reviews and Essays. |
| 37 Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress. 100 Illustrations. | 60 Lord Bacon's Essays. |
| 38 The Swiss Family Robinson. 200 Illustrations. | 61 Plutarch's Lives. |

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

ILLUSTRATED POETICAL WORKS.

Price

"The power of English Literature is in its Poets."

3/6

MOXON'S POPULAR POETS.

NEW AND ENLARGED EDITIONS, with Red Border Lines, Critical Memoirs
by WILLIAM MICHAEL ROSSETTI, and Illustrations.

The press and the public, alike in Great Britain and her Colonies, and in the United States, unite in their testimony to the immense superiority of Moxon's Popular Poets over any other similar collections published by any other house. The possession by the Publishers of the Copyright Works of COLERIDGE, HOOD, KEATS, SHELLEY, WORDSWORTH, and other great NATIONAL POETS, places this series above rivalry.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>1 Byron's Poetical Works.
2 Longfellow's Poetical Works.
3 Wordsworth's Poetical Works
4 Scott's Poetical Works.
5 Shelley's Poetical Works.
6 Moore's Poetical Works.
7 Hood's Poetical Works.
8 Keats' Poetical Works.
9 Coleridge's Poetical Works.
10 Burns' Poetical Works.
11 Tupper's Proverbial Philosophy.
12 Milton's Poetical Works.
13 Campbell's Poetical Works.
14 Pope's Poetical Works.
15 Cowper's Poetical Works.
16 Humorous Poems.
17 American Poetry.
18 Mrs. Hemans' Poetical Works
19 Thomson's Poetical Works.</p> | <p>20 Poetic Treasures. Edited by Rev. Dr. GILES.
21 Hood's Poetical Works. 2nd Series.
22 Whittier's Poetical Works.
23 Lowell's Poetical Works.
24 Young's Poetical Works.
25 Shakespeare's Complete Works.
26 Keble's Christian Year.
27 Poe's Poetical Works.
28 Rossetti's Lives of Famous Poets.
29 Leigh Hunt's Poetical Works.
30 Scott's Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border.
31 Dodd's Beauties of Shakespeare.
32 Poems of Ireland. Edited by SAMUEL LOVER. With LOVER'S Metrical Tales.</p> |
|---|---|

With Red Border Lines, Critical Memoir, and Illustrations each, handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges,

PRICE 3s. 6d. PER VOLUME.

Also to be had in the following varieties of binding—Half-morocco, 5s. ; Half-calf, 6s. ; Morocco, 7s. 6d. ; Wood-binding, 7s. 6d. ; Morocco extra, 8s. ; Tree-calf, 10s. 6d. ; Relief-leather, 12s. 6d.

STANDARD LIBRARY POETS.

Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt top, 5s.

5/-

Hood's Serious Poems.
Hood's Comic Poems.
Shelley's Poetical Works.
Keats' Poetical Works.

Longfellow's Poetical Works.
Scott's Poetical Works.
Hood's Poetical Works.
Byron's Poetical Works.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

STANDARD WORKS BY GREAT WRITERS.

Price

THE WORLD LIBRARY
OF STANDARD BOOKS.

A Series of Standard Works, including many of the acknowledged Masterpieces of Historical and Critical Literature, made more accessible than hitherto to the general reader by publication in a cheap form and at a moderate price.

Crown 8vo, cloth gilt.

- | | |
|------|---|
| 5/- | 1 Hallam's Constitutional History of England. With Lord MACAULAY'S Essay on the same. 970 pp., 5s. |
| 3/6 | 2 Hallam's Europe during the Middle Ages. By the Author of "The Constitutional History of England." 720 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 2/6 | 3 Hallam's Church and State. By the Author of "The Constitutional History of England." 400 pp., 2s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 4 The Wealth of Nations (Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of). By ADAM SMITH. 782 pp., 3s. 6d.; half-calf, 7s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 5 McCulloch's Works: Principles of Political Economy, Notes, &c., to "Smith's Wealth of Nations," &c. 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 6 Adam Smith's Essays: Moral Sentiments, Astronomy, Physics, &c. 476 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 10/6 | 7 Hume's History of England. In Three Vols. 2,240 pp., 10s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 8 Hume's Essays: Literary, Moral, and Political. 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 9 Montaigne's Essays. Complete. Translated by CHARLES COTTON. 684 pp., 3s. 6d.; half-calf, 7s. 6d. |
| 6/- | 10 Warton's History of English Poetry, from the Eleventh to the Seventeenth Century. 1,032 pp., 6s. |
| 3/6 | 11 The Court and Times of Queen Elizabeth. By LUCY AIKIN. 530 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 12 Edmund Burke's Choice Pieces. Containing the Speech on the Law of Libel, Reflections on Revolution in France, on the Sublime and Beautiful, Abridgment of English History. 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 13 Herbert's Autobiography and History of England under Henry VIII. By Lord HERBERT of Cherbury. 770 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 14 Walpole's Anecdotes of Painting in England. By HORACE WALPOLE. 538 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 16 Locke's Works: On Toleration, Education, Value of Money. 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 20 Essays on Beauty and Taste: On Beauty, by FRANCIS, Lord JEFFREY; On Taste, by ARCHIBALD ALISON, LL.D. 324 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 21 Milton's Early Britain. With MORE'S England under Richard III., and BACON'S England under Henry VIII. 430 pp., 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 23 Macaulay: Reviews, Essays, and Poems. 650 pp., 3s. 6d.; half-calf, 7s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 24 Sydney Smith's Essays, Social and Political. 3s. 6d. |
| 3/6 | 25 Lord Bacon. Proficiency and Advancement of Learning, Historical Sketches and Essays. 530 pp., 3s. 6d.; half-calf, 7s. 6d. |

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York; 10, Bond Street.

STANDARD WORKS BY GREAT WRITERS.

Price	THE WORLD LIBRARY— <i>continued.</i>
3/6	26 Essays by Thomas de Quincey. Confessions of an Opium Eater, Letters to a Young Man, &c. 550 pp., <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	27 Josephus (The Complete Works of). By WHISTON. With Life of the Author, and Marginal Notes. 810 pp., <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	28 Paley's Works. Containing "The Evidences of Christianity," "Horæ Paulinæ," and "Natural Theology." With Life, Introduction, and Notes. <i>3s. 6d.</i>
2/6	29 Taylor's Holy Living and Dying. With Life, Introduction, and Notes. <i>2s. 6d.</i>
3/6	30 Dean Milman's History of the Jews. <i>3s. 6d.</i>
2/6	31 Macaulay: Reviews and Essays. Second Series. <i>2s. 6d.</i>
3/6	32 Locke on the Human Understanding. <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	33 Plutarch's Lives. By LANGHORNE. 750 pp., <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	34 Addison's Essays from the "Spectator." <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	35 Shakespeare's Complete Works. With Life and Glossary. 1,000 pp., <i>3s. 6d.</i>
5/-	36 Cook's Boston Monday Lectures. <i>5s.</i>
5/-	37 Todd's Complete Works. Sunday School Teacher, Lectures for Young Men, &c. <i>5s.</i>
3/6	38 D'Aubigne's History of the Reformation. <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	39 The Arabian Nights' Entertainments. <i>3s. 6d.</i>
3/6	40 Heroes for the Faith: Scottish Worthies who suffered during the Reformation. Also, gilt edges, and with Illustrations, <i>5s.</i>
3/6	41 Martyrs for the Truth. Last Words and Dying Testimonies of the Scottish Worthies. Revised, with Notes. Also, gilt edges, and with Illustrations, <i>5s.</i>

WORLD LIBRARY. LIBRARY EDITIONS. Demy 8vo.

1 Hallam's England. <i>7s. 6d.</i> ; half-calf, <i>12s.</i>	5 Smith's Wealth of Nations. 800 pp., <i>6s.</i> ; half-calf, <i>10s. 6d.</i>
2 Hume's England. Three Vols. <i>18s.</i> ; half-calf, <i>31s. 6d.</i>	6 Shakespeare. Complete. <i>6s.</i>
3 Hallam's Europe. 894 pp., <i>6s.</i> ; half-calf, <i>10s. 6d.</i>	7 Josephus (Whiston's). <i>6s.</i>
4 Montaigne's Essays. 920 pp., <i>6s.</i> ; half-calf, <i>10s. 6d.</i>	8 Macaulay. <i>6s.</i>

BOOKS FOR ALL TIME.

Crown 8vo, *1s.* each.

1/-	1 Macaulay's Reviews and Essays.	7 Sydney Smith (Second Series).
	2 Sydney Smith's Essays.	9 De Quincey (Second Series).
	3 De Quincey's Essays.	10 Josephus: Antiquities. <i>1s. 6d.</i>
	4 Lord Bacon's Essays.	11 Josephus: Wars.
	5 Macaulay (Second Series).	12 Macaulay (Third Series).
	6 Lord Bacon (Second Series).	13 Locke on Education.
		14 Locke on Money.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

CHEAP EDITIONS OF STANDARD WORKS.

Price

THE PEOPLE'S STANDARD LIBRARY.

Eighty-four Vols., 2s. each, strongly and attractively bound, cloth gilt.

2/-

- | | |
|--|---|
| <p>1 Longfellow.
2 Scott.
3 Wordsworth.
4 Milton.
5 Cowper.
6 Keats.
7 Hood. First Series.
8 Byron.
9 Burns.
10 Mrs. Hemans.
11 Pope.
12 Campbell.
13 Coleridge.
14 Moore.
15 Shelley.
16 Hood. Second Series.
17 Thomson.
18 Tupper.
19 Humorous Poems.
20 American Poems.
21 Lowell.
22 Whittier.
23 Shakespeare. Complete.
24 Poetic Treasures.
25 Keble's Christian Year.
26 Young's Poetical Works.
27 Poe's Poetical Works.
28 Ann and Jane Taylor.
29 Leigh Hunt's Poems.
30 Scott's Minstrelsy of
the Scottish Border.
31 Dodd's Beauties of
Shakespeare.
32 Poems of Ireland.
40 Uncle Tom's Cabin.
41 Evenings at Home.
42 Grimm's Fairy Tales.
43 Robinson Crusoe.
44 Sandford and Merton.
45 Pilgrim's Progress.
46 Swiss Family Robinson.
47 Andersen's Stories.
48 Andersen's Tales.
49 The Marvels of Nature.
50 The Scottish Chiefs.
51 The Lamplighter.</p> | <p>52 The Wide, Wide World.
53 Queechy.
54 Poe's Tales of Mystery.
55 Wonders of the World.
56 Prince of the House of
David.
57 Edgeworth's Moral
Tales.
58 — Popular Tales.
59 The Fairchild Family.
60 Two Years Before the
Mast.
61 Stepping Heavenward.
62 Baron Munchausen.
63 Fern Leaves. Complete.
64 Josephus: Wars.
65 Josephus: Antiquities.
66 The Pillar of Fire.
67 The Throne of David.
68 Little Women.
69 Good Wives.
70 Melbourne House.
71 De Quincey. Memoir.
72 De Quincey. 2nd Series.
73 Lord Bacon. Memoir.
74 Lord Bacon. 2nd Series.
75 Sydney Smith. Memoir.
76 Sydney Smith. 2nd Series
77 Macaulay. With Memoir.
78 Macaulay. 2nd Series.
79 Macaulay. 3rd Series.
80 Burke's Choice Pieces.
81 Paley's Evidences.
82 — Natural Theology.
83 — Horæ Paulinæ.
84 Webster's Quotations.
85 Arabian Nights.
86 Todd's Lectures.
87 Todd's Sunday School
Teacher.
89 — Student's Manual.
90 Locke on Toleration.
91 Locke on Education
and on the Value of Money.
92 M'Culloch's Principles
of Political Economy.
93 Choice Anecdotes, &c.</p> |
|--|---|

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.**, Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT THREE SHILLINGS & SIXPENCE.

Price

THE HOME TREASURE LIBRARY.

With Illustrations, cloth gilt, gilt edges, *3s. 6d.* each.

3/6

- 1 Shiloh. By Mrs. W. M. L. JAY. Coloured Illustrations.
- 2 The Prince of the House of David. Coloured Illusts.
- 3 Miss Edgeworth's Moral Tales. Coloured Illustrations.
- 4 Miss Edgeworth's Popular Tales. Coloured Illusts.
- 5 Throne of David. By Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. Illusts.
- 6 Pillar of Fire. By Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. Illustrated.
- 7 Anna Lee. By T. S. ARTHUR. Illustrated.
Wide, Wide World. By E. WETHERELL. Col. Illusts.
- 9 Queechy. By the same. Coloured Illustrations.
- 10 Melbourne House. By the same. Coloured Illustrations.
- 11 Sceptres and Crowns. By the same. Coloured Illusts.
- 12 Fairchild Family. By Mrs. SHERWOOD. Col. Illusts.
- 13 Stepping Heavenward. E. PRENTISS. Col. Illustrations.
- 14 Mabel Vaughan. By Miss CUMMING. Coloured Illusts.
- 15 Dunallan. By GRACE KENNEDY. Coloured Illustrations.
- 16 Father Clement. By the same. With Coloured Illusts.
- 17 Holden with the Cords. By Mrs. JAY. Col. Illusts.
- 18 Uncle Tom's Cabin. Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 19 Barriers Burned Away. By E. P. ROE. Col. Illusts.
- 20 Little Women and Good Wives. By Miss ALCOTT.
- 21 From Jest to Earnest. By E. P. ROE. Col. Illusts.
- 22 Near to Nature's Heart. By E. P. ROE. Col. Illusts.
- 23 Opening a Chestnut Burr. By ROE. Col. Illusts.
- 24 What Can She Do? By E. P. ROE. Coloured Illusts.
- 25 The Old Helmet. By E. WETHERELL. Coloured Illusts.
- 26 Daisy. By the same. With Coloured Illustrations.
- 27 A Knight of the Nineteenth Century. Col. Illusts.
- 28 Woman our Angel. By A. S. ROE. Coloured Illusts.
- 29 The Lamplighter. By Miss CUMMING. Coloured Illusts.
- 30 A Face Illumined. By E. P. ROE. Coloured Illusts.
- 31 The Story of Stories. By Mrs. LEATHLEY. Illustrated.
- 32 A Day of Fate. By E. P. ROE. Frontispiece.
- 33 Odd or Even. By Mrs. WHITNEY. Illustrated.
- 34 Without a Home. By E. P. ROE. Frontispiece.
- 35 Ida May. By MARY LANGDON. Coloured Illustrations.
- 36 Helen. By MARIA EDGEWORTH. Illustrated.
- 37 Our Helen. By SOPHIE MAY. Frontispiece.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT THREE SHILLINGS & SIXPENCE.

Price

THE GOOD WORTH LIBRARY.

In the GOOD WORTH LIBRARY no works have been admitted in which the three requisites for good worth in a book,—namely, the promotion of knowledge, the furtherance of wisdom, and the charm of amusement—are not combined, and whose perusal will not satisfy the mind, as with good, wholesome and strengthening food.

Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 3s. 6d. each.

3/6

- 1 **Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress.** With MEMOIR OF THE AUTHOR by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D., and 100 Illustrations by THOMAS DALZIEL.
- 2 **The Swiss Family Robinson.** Translated by HENRY FRITH. With Coloured Plates and upwards of 200 Engravings.
- 3 **Hans Andersen's Stories for the Young.** Illustrated.
- 4 **Hans Andersen's Popular Tales for Children.** Do.
- 5 **Anne and Jane Taylor's Poetry for Children.** Containing the Original Poems, Hymns for Infant Minds, and Rhymes for the Nursery. Illustrated.
- 7 **Fifty Celebrated Women: Their Virtues and Failings, and the Lessons of their Lives.** With many Engravings.
- 8 **Fifty Celebrated Men: Their Lives and Trials, and the Deeds that made them Famous.** With many Engravings.
- 9 **Robinson Crusoe.** With MEMOIR and Engravings.
- 10 **The Wonders of the World.** With 123 Engravings.
- 11 **Evenings at Home; or, The Juvenile Budget Opened.** By Mrs. BARBAULD and Dr. AIKEN. With many Engravings.
- 12 **The Gentlemen Adventurers; or, Antony Waymouth.** By W. H. G. KINGSTON. With full-page Engravings.
- 13 **Sandford and Merton.** With 100 Engravings.
- 14 **The Boy's Own Sea Stories.** With full-page Engravings.
- 16 **Great Inventors: The Sources of their Usefulness, and the Results of their Efforts.** With 109 Engravings.
- 17 **The Marvels of Nature; or, Outlines of Creation.** With 400 Engravings by DALZIEL Brothers.
- 18 **The Boy's Own Book of Manufactures and Industries of the World.** With 365 Engravings by DALZIEL Brothers.
- 19 **Famous Boys, and How they Became Famous Men.**
- 20 **Triumphs of Perseverance and Enterprise.** By THOMAS COOPER. With many Engravings.
- 21 **The Crusades and Crusaders: The Story of the Struggle for the Holy Sepulchre.** By J. G. EDGAR.
- 22 **The Merchant's Clerk; or, Mark Wilton.** By Rev. C. B. TAYLER, M.A. With full-page and other Engravings.
- 23 **The Young Marooners; or, The Adventures of Robert and Harold on the Florida Coast.** With many Engravings.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York; 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT THREE SHILLINGS & SIXPENCE.

Price
3/6

THE GOOD WORTH LIBRARY—continued.

- 24 **Holiday House.** By CATHERINE SINCLAIR.
- 25 **The Boy's Book of Modern Travel.** Illustrated.
- 26 **Mary Bunyan, the Blind Daughter of John Bunyan.** By SALLIE ROCHESTER FORD. With full-page Engravings.
- 27 **The Scottish Chiefs.** By JANE PORTER. Illustrated.
- 30 **Life Thoughts, Gathered from the Extemporaneous Discourses of HENRY WARD BEECHER.** With Red Border Lines.
- 31 **The Christian Life: Bible Helps and Counsels for Every Day throughout the Year.** With Red Border Lines.
- 32 **The Perfect Life.** By WILLIAM E. CHANNING.
- 33 **Sacred Heroes and Martyrs.** By J. T. HEADLEY.
- 34 **Religion and Science; or, The Truth Revealed in Nature and Scripture.** By JOSEPH LE CONTE.
- 35 **Getting On in the World; or, Hints on Success in Life.** The Two Series Complete in One Volume. By W. MATHEWS, LL.D.
- 36 **Household Stories.** By the Brothers GRIMM, &c. **Illust.**
- 37 **The Boy's Handy Book of Games and Sports.** Profusely Illustrated.
- 38 **Boy's Handy Book of Natural History.** Illustrated.
- 39 **Gutenberg; or, The World's Benefactor.** Illustrated.
- 40 **Uncle Mark's Money; or, More Ways than One.**
- 41 **The Arabian Nights' Entertainments.** Illustrated.
- 43 **Lion Hunting.** Illustrated by GUSTAVE DORE, &c.
- 44 **The Backwoodsman.** By Sir C. F. L. WRAXALL, Bart.
- 45 **Hunting Adventures in Forest and Field.**
- 46 **Famous People and Famous Places.** Portraits, &c.
- 47 **Reedyford; or, Creed and Character.** Rev. S. HOCKING.
- 48 **Children at Jerusalem.** By Mrs. HOLMAN HUNT.
- 49 **Cheerful Homes; How to Get and Keep Them.** By Dr. KIRTON, Author of "Buy your Own Cherries." Illustrated.
- 50 **Heaven's Messengers: A Series of Stirring Addresses and Loving Discourses by Eminent Divines.**
- 51 **The Freedom of Faith.** By Rev. T. T. MUNGER.
- 52 **On the Threshold; Counsel to Young Men.** Ditto.
- 53 **Treasures of Truth for Busy Lives.** A Book of Good Counsel for Young and Old.
- 54 **The Little Ragamuffins of Outcast London.** A Story of the Sufferings and Sorrows of the Poor. By the Author of "A Night in a Workhouse," &c. Illustrated.
- 55 **From Log Cabin to White House: The Story of the Life of President Garfield.** By W. M. THAYER. Illustrated.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT THREE SHILLINGS & SIXPENCE.

Price

THE FAMILY CIRCLE LIBRARY.

A Series of Popular Books, specially designed for Gifts and Rewards, and for Family Reading and Reference.

3/6

Fully Illustrated and handsomely bound, cloth gilt, gilt edges 3s. 6d. each.

- 1 **Margaret Catchpole (The History of).** By Rev. R. COBBOLD. With Coloured Plates and other Illustrations.
- 2 **Beatrice.** By CATHERINE SINCLAIR. With Col. Plates.
- 3 **Amy and Hester; or, The Long Holidays.** By H. A. Ford. With Coloured Frontispiece and many Engravings.
- 4 **Wonders and Beauties of the Year.** Descriptions of the Wild Flowers, Birds, and Insects of the Months. Coloured Frontispiece and Engravings.
- 5 **Wonders and Curiosities of Animal Life.** By GEORGE KEARLEY. With Coloured Frontispiece and many Engravings.
- 6 **Nature's Gifts, and How we Use them.** By GEORGE DODD. With Coloured Frontispiece and other Illustrations.
- 7 **Modern Society.** By CATHERINE SINCLAIR. Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 8 **Herbert Lovell; or, Handsome He who Handsome Does.** By Rev. F. W. B. BOUVERIE. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 9 **The Sailor Hero; or, The Frigate and the Lugger.** By Capt. ARMSTRONG. With full-page Illustrations.
- 10 **Cruise of the "Daring."** By Capt. ARMSTRONG.
- 11 **Life's Contrasts; or, The Four Homes.** By Mrs. GOTHER MANN. With Coloured Frontispiece and other Illustrations.
- 12 **Popular Preachers of the Ancient Church: Their Lives and their Works.** By Rev. W. WILSON. With Illustrations.
- 13 **Edwin and Mary; or, The Mother's Cabinet.** With Coloured Frontispiece and other Illustrations.
- 14 **The Book of Children's Hymns and Rhymes.** With Coloured Frontispiece and many Engravings.
- 15 **Looking Heavenward: A Series of Tales and Sketches for the Young.** Coloured Frontispiece and many Engravings.
- 16 **Character and Culture.** By the BISHOP OF DURHAM, Canon DALE, &c. With Passages Selected from the Works of Eminent Divines.
- 17 **Pilgrims Heavenward: Essays of Counsel and Encouragement for the Christian Life.** With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 18 **Preachers and Preaching, in Ancient and Modern Times.** By the Rev. HENRY CHRISTMAS. With Portraits.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT THREE SHILLINGS & SIXPENCE.

- | | |
|-------|--|
| Price | THE FAMILY CIRCLE LIBRARY—continued. |
| 3/6 | 19 Julamerk. By Mrs. WEBB. Coloured and other Illustrations. |
| | 20 Fern Leaves from Fanny's Portfolio. First and Second Series Complete. With numerous Illustrations. |
| | 21 Orange Blossoms. By T. S. ARTHUR. With numerous Illustrations. |
| | 22 The Martyrs of Carthage ; or, The Christian Converts. A Tale of the Times of Old. With numerous Illustrations. |
| | 23 Modern Accomplishments ; or, The March of Intellect. By CATHERINE SINCLAIR. With Coloured Plates. |
| | 26 Poe's Tales of Mystery, Imagination, and Humour. By EDGAR ALLAN POE. With numerous Illustrations. |
| | 27 Ballads and Poetical Tales. Selected from PERCY, RITSON, EVANS, JAMIESON, SCOTT, &c. |
| | 28 Beeton's Book of Birds Showing how to Rear and Manage them in Sickness and in Health. With Coloured Plates by HARRISON WEIR, and over 100 Engravings. |
| | 29 Beeton's Book of Poultry and Domestic Animals : How to Rear and Manage them in Sickness and in Health. With Coloured Plates by HARRISON WEIR, and over 100 Engravings. |
| | 31 Journeys through London ; or, Bye-ways of the Modern Babylon. By JAMES GREENWOOD, Author of "A Night in a Work-house," &c. With 12 double-page Engravings. |
| | 33 Adventures of Captain Hatteras. Containing "The English at the North Pole," and "The Ice Desert." By JULES VERNE. With Coloured Plates. |
| | 34 Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea. First and Second Series Complete. By JULES VERNE. With Coloured Plates. |
| | 35 The Wonderful Travels. Containing "Journey into the Interior of the Earth," and "Five Weeks in a Balloon." By JULES VERNE. With Coloured Plates. |
| | 36 The Moon Voyage. Containing "From the Earth to the Moon," and "Round the Moon." By JULES VERNE. With Coloured Plates. |
| | 37 The Autobiography of a Merchant. |

THE GIRL'S FAVOURITE LIBRARY.

Crown 8vo, picture covers, price 1s. each.

- | | |
|-----|---|
| 1/- | 1 Famous Friendships of Eminent Men and Women. With Portraits. |
| | 2 Romantic Tales of Royal Palaces. Illustrated. |
| | 3 Notable Women of Our Own Time. Portraits. |

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York : 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT HALF-A-CROWN.

Price

THE GOOD TONE LIBRARY.

The volumes included under this head are those really High-class Works which are most calculated to elevate the mind and give a high tone to the character. The names of the Authors are in themselves sufficient evidence of careful selection.

Post 8vo, elegantly bound, cloth gilt, price 2s. 6d.

2/6

- 1 **The Prince of the House of David.** By Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 2 **The Wide, Wide World.** By ELIZABETH WETHERELL. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 3 **Queechy.** By ELIZABETH WETHERELL. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 4 **Melbourne House.** By ELIZABETH WETHERELL. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 5 **Uncle Tom's Cabin.** By Mrs. H. B. STOWE. With Sketch of the Life of Rev. JOSIAH HENSON. Coloured Illustrations.
- 6 **Stepping Heavenward.** By Mrs. E. PRENTISS. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 7 **History of the Fair child Family.** By Mrs. SHERWOOD. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 8 **Anna Lee: the Maiden, the Wife, and the Mother.** By T. S. ARTHUR. With Illustrations.
- 9 **Flower of the Family.** By E. PRENTISS. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 10 **From Jest to Earnest.** By E. P. ROE. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 11 **The Throne of David.** By Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. Illustrated.
- 12 **The Pillar of Fire.** By Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. Illustrated.
- 13 **Shiloh; or, Without and Within.** By Mrs. W. M. L. JAY. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 14 **Holiday House.** By CATHERINE SINCLAIR. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 15 **Little Women.** By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 16 **Good Wives.** Sequel to, and by the Author of, "Little Women." With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 17 **The Lamplighter.** By Miss CUMMING. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 18 **The Old Helmet.** By the Author of "Queechy," &c. With Coloured Frontispiece.
- 19 **Freston Tower.** By Rev. R. COBBOLD, Author of "Margaret Catchpole," &c. Illustrated.
- 20 **Holden with the Cords.** By Mrs. W. M. L. JAY.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT HALF-A-CROWN.

Price

THE FAMILY GIFT SERIES.

A cheap issue of Popular Books, suitable for Prizes and Rewards.

2/6

Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price 2s. 6d. each.

- 1 The Swiss Family Robinson. With 200 Engravings.
- 2 Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress. Memoir. 100 Illusts.
- 3 Robinson Crusoe. Memoir and many Engravings.
- 4 Sandford and Merton. With 100 Engravings.
- 5 Famous Boys, and How they became Great Men.
- 6 Fifty Celebrated Women. With Portraits, &c.
- 7 The Gentlemen Adventurers. W. H. G. KINGSTON.
- 8 Evenings at Home. With many Illustrations.
- 9 The Adventures of Captain Hatteras. By JULES VERNE. With Coloured Plates.
- 10 Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea. By JULES VERNE. With Coloured Plates.
- 11 The Wonderful Travels. By the same. Col. Plates.
- 12 The Moon Voyage. JULES VERNE. Coloured Plates.
- 13 Getting On in the World. By W. MATHEWS, LL.D.
- 14 The Boy's Own Book of Manufactures and Industries of the World. With 365 Engravings.
- 15 Great Inventors: The Sources of their Usefulness, and the Results of their Efforts. With 109 Engravings.
- 16 The Marvels of Nature. With 400 Engravings.
- 17 The Boy's Own Sea Stories. With page Engravings.
- 18 Grimm's Fairy Tales. With many Illustrations.
- 19 Fifty Celebrated Men. With Portraits.
- 20 The Wonders of the World. 123 Engravings.
- 21 Triumphs of Perseverance and Enterprise. Illust.
- 22 Keble's Christian Year. With page Engravings.
- 23 A Face Illumined. By E. P. ROE.
- 24 The Scottish Chiefs. By Miss JANE PORTER.
- 25 What Can She Do? By E. P. ROE.
- 26 Barriers Burned Away. By E. P. ROE.
- 27 Opening of a Chestnut Burr. By E. P. ROE.
- 28 Orange Blossoms. By T. S. ARTHUR. Illustrated.
- 29 Mary Bunyan. By S. R. FORD.
- 30 Margaret Catchpole. By Rev. R. COBBOLD,
- 31 Julamerk; or, The Converted Jewess. By Mrs. WEBB.
- 32 Herbert Lovell. By Rev. F. BOUVERIE.
- 33 Amy and Hester; or, The Long Holidays. Illustrated.
- 34 Edwin and Mary; or, The Mother's Cabinet. Illustrated.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT HALF-A-CROWN.

Price
2/6

THE FAMILY GIFT SERIES—*continued.*

- 35 **Wonders and Curiosities of Animal Life.** By GEORGE KEARLEY. With many Engravings.
- 36 **Wonders and Beauties of the Year.** H. G. ADAMS.
- 37 **Modern Society.** By CATHERINE SINCLAIR.
- 38 **Beatrice.** By CATHERINE SINCLAIR.
- 39 **Looking Heavenward: A Series of Tales and Sketches for the Young.** With numerous Illustrations.
- 40 **Life's Contrasts; or, The Four Homes.** Illustrated.
- 41 **Nature's Gifts, and How we Use Them.**
- 42 **Pilgrims Heavenward: Counsel and Encouragement.**
- 43 **Children's Hymns and Rhymes.** Illustrated.
- 44 **Preachers and Preaching, in Ancient and Modern Times.** By Rev. HENRY CHRISTMAS. With Portraits.
- 45 **Character and Culture.** By the BISHOP OF DURHAM.
- 46 **Popular Preachers: Their Lives and their Works.**
- 47 **The Boy's Handy Book of Games and Sports.**
- 48 **The Boy's Handy Book of Natural History.**
- 49 **A Knight of the Nineteenth Century.** E. P. ROE.
- 50 **Near to Nature's Heart.** By E. P. ROE.
- 51 **A Day of Fate.** By E. P. ROE.
- 52 **Odd or Even?** By Mrs. WHITNEY.
- 53 **Gutenberg, and the Art of Printing.**
- 54 **Uncle Mark's Money; or, More Ways than One.**
- 55 **Without a Home.** By E. P. ROE.
- 56 **The Arabian Nights' Entertainments.** Illustrated.
- 57 **Andersen's Popular Tales.** Illustrated.
- 58 **Andersen's Popular Stories.** Illustrated.
- 59 **Lion Hunting.** By GERARD. Illust. by DORE and others.
- 60 **The Backwoodsman.** Ed. by Sir C. F. L. WRAXALL.
- 61 **The Young Marooners.** By F. R. GOULDING.
- 62 **The Crusades and Crusaders.** By J. G. EDGAR.
- 63 **Hunting Adventures in Forest and Field.**
- 64 **The Boy's Book of Modern Travel and Adventure.**
- 65 **Famous People and Famous Places.**
- 66 **Cheerful Homes; How to Get and Keep them.** By the Author of "Buy your Own Cherries," &c.
- 67 **Helen.** By MARIA EDGEWORTH.
- 68 **Our Helen.** By SOPHIE MAY.
- 69 **The Little Ragamuffins of Outcast London: A Story of the Sufferings and Sorrows of the Poor.** By the Author of "A Night in a Workhouse," &c. Illustrated.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

Price
1/-
1/6
and
2/-

THE LILY SERIES.

Very attractively bound in cloth, with design in gold and silver, price *1s. 6d.*; also in cloth gilt, bevelled boards, gilt edges, *2s.*; or ornamental wrapper, *1s.*

Forming admirable Volumes for School Prizes and Presents to Young Ladies.

The design of this Series is to include no books except such as are peculiarly adapted, by their high tone, pure taste, and thorough principle, to be read by those persons, young and old, who look upon books as upon their friends—only worthy to be received into the Family Circle for their good qualities and excellent characters. So many volumes now issue from the press low in tone and lax in morality that it is especially incumbent on all who would avoid the taint of such hurtful matter to select carefully the books they would themselves read or introduce to their households. In view of this design, no author whose name is not a guarantee of the real worth and purity of his or her work, or whose book has not been subjected to a rigid examination, will be admitted into "THE LILY SERIES."

- 1 **A Summer in Leslie Goldthwaite's Life.** By Mrs. WHITNEY.
Such books as hers should be in every household.
- 2 **The Gayworthys: A Story of Threads and Thrums.** Ditto.
A work to be read, loaned, re-read, and re-loaned.
- 3 **Faith Gartney's Girlhood.** By Mrs. WHITNEY.
Mrs. Whitney's writings have a mission, which is to make the world better than they find it.
- 4 **The Gates Ajar.** By ELIZABETH STUART PHELPS.
A book that has brought happiness to many a sorrowing spirit.
- 5 **Little Women.** By Miss ALCOTT, Author of "Good Wives."
A book which all girls would be better for reading.
- 6 **Good Wives.** Sequel to "Little Women." By the same.
No better books could be put into young girls' hands than "Little Women" and "Good Wives."
- 7 **Alone.** By MARION HARLAND, Author of "The Hidden Path."
Its merits consist in its truthfulness to nature, and the fervent spirit which animates its narration.
- 8 **I've Been Thinking.** By A. S. ROE.
Few writers excel this excellent author in pure simplicity of style, natural interest, and truthfulness of narrative.
- 9 **Ida May.** By MARY LANGDON.
The narrative of "Ida May" is one of intensest interest.
- 10 **The Lamplighter.** By Miss CUMMING.
The story of an orphan girl's struggles and triumphs.
- 11 **Stepping Heavenward.** By E. PRENTISS.
Should be in every family. Abounds in passages of deep pathos and tenderness.
- 12 **Gypsy Breynton.** By the Author of "The Gates Ajar."
The "Gypsy" books are charming reading.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

Price	THE LILY SERIES— <i>continued.</i>
1/-	13 Aunt Jane's Hero. Author of "Stepping Heavenward." <i>The object of "Aunt Jane's Hero" is to depict a Christian Home, whose happiness flows from the living rock, Christ Jesus.</i>
1/6 and 2/-	14 The Wide, Wide World. By Miss WETHERELL. <i>Dear to every girl who has read it.</i>
	15 Queechy. By the Author of "The Wide, Wide World." <i>A fascinating story, fresh and true to life.</i>
	16 Looking Round. By the Author of "I've been Thinking." <i>His books are just the sort to put into the hands of youth.</i>
	17 Fabrics: A Story of To-Day. <i>Full of interest, and cannot fail to secure a wide popularity.</i>
	18 Our Village: Tales. By MISS MITFORD. <i>An engaging little volume, full of feeling, spirit, and variety.</i>
	19 The Winter Fire. By ROSE PORTER. <i>Cannot fail to make its way in domestic circles, especially where religion is held to be of the first moment.</i>
	20 The Flower of the Family. By Mrs. E. PRENTISS. <i>The "Flower of the Family" abounds with admirable moral lessons.</i>
	21 Mercy Gliddon's Work. By the Author of "The Gates Ajar." <i>Earnest in tone and interesting in style.</i>
	22 Patience Strong's Outings. By Mrs. WHITNEY. <i>A more wholesome or readable book it would be difficult to find.</i>
	23 Something to Do. By the Author of "Little Women," &c. <i>Miss Alcott's writings are as charming in style as they are pure in tone.</i>
	24 Gertrude's Trial. By MARY JEFFERIS. <i>This book has given comfort to many a sorrowing heart and counsel to many an erring soul.</i>
	25 The Hidden Path. By the Author of "Alone." <i>An extremely interesting story.</i>
	26 Uncle Tom's Cabin. By Mrs. H. B. STOWE. Illustrated. <i>No work of fiction has ever approached the popularity of "Uncle Tom's Cabin."</i>
	27 Fireside and Camp Stories. By the Author of "Little Women." <i>These are tales, some of a stirring and some of a domestic character, suited to all tastes.</i>
	28 The Shady Side. By a Pastor's Wife. <i>A true and interesting record of a young person's life and troubles.</i>
	29 The Sunny Side. By H. TRUSTA. <i>A worthy companion in all respects to the popular volume, "The Shady Side."</i>
	30 What Katy Did. By SUSAN COOLIDGE. <i>A pleasant and naturally written tale.</i>
	31 Fern Leaves from Fanny's Portfolio. By FANNY FERN. <i>Fanny Fern's inspiration comes from nature.</i>

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

Price	THE LILY SERIES—continued.
1/-	32 Shadows and Sunbeams. By FANNY FERN. <i>She dips her pen in her heart and writes out her own feelings and fancies.</i>
1/6 and 2/-	33 What Katy Did at School. By SUSAN COOLIDGE. <i>A fascinating work for girls.</i>
	34 Shiloh ; or, Without and Within. By Mrs. W. M. L. JAY. <i>The plot is interesting, whilst the lessons it inculcates should make it a welcome addition to every family library.</i>
	35 The Percys. By the Author of "Stepping Heavenward." <i>A picture of a genial, happy Christian home, saintly without being sanctimonious.</i>
	36 Gypsy's Sowing and Reaping. By E. STUART PHELPS. <i>A domestic story, healthy in tone, and told in a lively and readable style.</i>
	37 Gypsy's Cousin Joy. By the same. <i>A Sequel to "Gypsy Breynton."</i>
	38 Gypsy's Year at the Golden Crescent. By the same. <i>A Sequel to "Gypsy's Cousin Joy."</i>
	39 Miss Edgeworth's Moral Tales. <i>Remarkable for their humane sympathies and moral tendencies.</i>
	40 Miss Edgeworth's Popular Tales. <i>Miss Edgeworth is the author of works never to be forgotten, of works which can never lose their standard value as English Classics.</i>
	41 The Prince of the House of David. By Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. <i>Relates with deep reverence the scenes in the life of Jesus of Nazareth.</i>
	42 Anna Lee. By T. S. ARTHUR. <i>An amusing and instructive story, conveying some valuable lessons.</i>
	43 The Throne of David. By the Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. <i>The aim of the writer is to invest with popular interest one of the most interesting periods of Hebrew History.</i>
	44 The Pillar of Fire. By the Rev. J. H. INGRAHAM. <i>The author's aim has been to unfold the beauties, riches, eloquence, and grandeur of the Holy Scriptures.</i>
	45 Prudence Palfrey. By T. B. ALDRICH. <i>Instructive from beginning to end. The author sketches his characters admirably.</i>
	46 A Peep at Number Five. By H. TRUSTA. <i>The sentiments of this book are pure and the language good.</i>
	47 Marjorie's Quest. By JEANNIE T. GOULD. <i>A capital tale, full of interest.</i>
	48 Our Village: Country Pictures. By Miss MITFORD. <i>The descriptions of rural life and rural scenery in this work are very vivid and glowing.</i>
	49 Woman Our Angel. Sequel to "Looking Round." <i>In thousands of families A. S. Roe's books are read and re-read with profit and ever-increasing delight.</i>

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York : 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

Price	THE LILY SERIES— <i>continued.</i>
1/-	50 How Marjory Helped. By M. CARROLL. <i>A story well told, and written in a religious spirit.</i>
1/6 and 2/-	51 Mabel Vaughan. By the Author of "The Lamplighter." <i>It is a charming story, to which the character of Rose gives the same interest and beauty which little Gertrude and the old Lamplighter give to the author's first production.</i>
	52 Melbourne House. By the Author of "The Wide, Wide World." <i>Another of Miss Warner's bright and beautiful creations.</i>
	53 Father Clement. By GRACE KENNEDY. <i>Her writings are of a religious tendency, but are most entertaining stories.</i>
	54 Dunallan. By GRACE KENNEDY. <i>Her writings possess irresistible charms to multitudes of readers.</i>
	55 From Jest to Earnest. By Rev. E. P. ROE. <i>While Mr. Roe tells a story admirably well, and paints with the skill of a master, he carefully eschews sensationalism.</i>
	56 Jessamine. By MARION HARLAND. <i>A sweet and interesting story.</i>
	57 Miss Gilbert's Career. By J. G. HOLLAND. <i>Dr. Holland's writings are remarkable for their moral purpose and sympathetic touches of character.</i>
	58 The Old Helmet. By the Author of "The Wide, Wide World." <i>The story is admirably told, and its lessons are many and valuable.</i>
	59 Forging their Own Chains. By C. M. CORNWALL. <i>The characters are admirably drawn, acting and speaking naturally; the book conveys some valuable lessons.</i>
	60 Daisy. Sequel to "Melbourne House." By E. WETHERELL. <i>Leaves nothing to be desired save a re-perusal. Cheerful and of high purpose.</i>
	61 Our Helen. By SOPHIE MAY. <i>As free from the sensational and impossible as could be desired, and at the same time full of interest.</i>
	62 That Lass o' Lowrie's. By F. H. BURNETT. <i>One of the sweetest tales ever written.</i>
	63 The Years that are Told. By the Author of "The Winter Fire." <i>Unexceptionable as regards moral principle and refinement of tone.</i>
	64 Near to Nature's Heart. By Rev. E. P. ROE. <i>The high and wholesome lesson of each of this author's works is not for a moment left in doubt or obscurity.</i>
	65 Esther Douglas, and other Stories. By MARY BASKIN. <i>A story by a new author, worthy of acceptance by all readers.</i>
	66 A Knight of the Nineteenth Century. By E. P. ROE. <i>Contains the elements of perfect work, clearness and brilliancy of style, beauty of expression, a good plot, and a most excellent moral.</i>

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

- | Price | |
|-------|---|
| | THE LILY SERIES—continued. |
| 1/- | 67 Released. By the Author of "Esther Douglas."
<i>A most interesting story, with a high moral tone.</i> |
| 1/6 | 68 Quinebasset Girls. By ROSE PORTER.
<i>A most delightful story for girlhood.</i> |
| and | |
| 2/- | 69 Helen. By MARIA EDGEWORTH.
<i>The most popular of Miss Edgeworth's brilliant novels.</i> |
| | 70 The Fairchild Family. By Mrs. SHERWOOD.
<i>Intended to show the importance and effects of a religious education.</i> |
| | 71 Freston Tower. By the Author of "Margaret Catchpole."
<i>An interesting story of the times of Cardinal Wolsey.</i> |
| | 72 Godwyn's Ordeal. By Mrs. J. KENT SPENDER.
<i>A tender and graceful story, thoroughly high and pure in tone and purpose.</i> |
| | 73 Madeleine: A Story of French Love.
<i>A singularly pure and interesting story.</i> |
| | 74 Onward to the Heights of Life.
<i>A story of a struggle and a victory over temptation.</i> |
| | 75 Percy Harrison's Mistake.
<i>A new story by the Misses Huntingdon.</i> |
| | 76 Carl Kringen. By ELIZABETH WETHERELL.
<i>Another welcome work by the author of "The Wide, Wide World."</i> |
| | 77 Without a Home. By E. P. ROE.
<i>An interesting story of the time of the American Civil War.</i> |
| | 78 Her Wedding Day. By MARION HARLAND.
<i>Will be heartily welcomed by all who have read "Alone."</i> |
| | 79. His Sombre Rivals. By E. P. ROE.
<i>This author's latest novel is equal to any of his previous efforts.</i> |

That the love of good literature has developed is practically shown by the unparalleled success of the series of pure, healthy, and improving books entitled the LILY SERIES.

ABOUT TWO MILLION VOLUMES

have been printed; and on the very moderate assumption that each copy has been perused by six persons, the LILY SERIES may claim TWELVE MILLIONS OF READERS. The statistics of such an undertaking generally possess a certain interest for the public, and it may be stated, accordingly, that above SIXTEEN THOUSAND REAMS OF PAPER, representing a weight of TWO HUNDRED AND EIGHTY-TWO TONS, or six hundred and thirty-two thousand two hundred and thirteen pounds, have been worked up in the two million copies of the LILY SERIES.

Against the morbid and unhealthy action of sensationalism in cheap books a large and influential section of public teachers are protesting with no uncertain voice; and the publication of the LILY SERIES is intended to give practical effect to that honest protest, by providing works, entertaining, instructive, and suggestive, and entirely free from the unwholesome taint.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

MISCELLANEOUS WORKS.

Price

KIRTON'S STANDARD RECITERS.

Containing over One Thousand Choice Selections of Prose and Poetical Recitations, Readings, and Dialogues.

Edited by J. W. KIRTON, LL.D., Author of "Buy Your Own Cherries."

Appropriate headings are placed over each subject, indicating the style in which it should be given; each piece is printed and marked so as to guide the most inexperienced to a proper delivery; each volume has a complete index; no piece appears more than once; hints and instructions are given to young beginners.

1/-

Fcap. 8vo, neat cloth, price 1s. each; cloth gilt, 1s. 6d. each.

- 1 Kirton's Standard Temperance Reciter.
- 2 Kirton's Standard Sunday School Reciter.
- 3 Kirton's Standard Popular Reciter.
- 4 Kirton's Standard Comic Reciter.
- 5 Kirton's Standard Speaker and Elocutionist.
- 6 Kirton's Standard Band of Hope Reciter.
- 7 Kirton's Standard Temperance Dialogues.
- 8 Kirton's Standard Popular Dialogues.

Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, price 3s. 6d. each.

3/6

KIRTON'S ELOCUTIONIST AND PUBLIC SPEAKER. A Guide to the Art of Reading and Elocution.

3/6

KIRTON'S SOCIAL AND RELIGIOUS RECITER. A Collection of Dialogues, Recitations, and Readings.

3/6

MOXON'S STANDARD READINGS AND RECITATIONS.

1/-

Edited by THOMAS HOOD. Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, price 3s. 6d. Also to be had in Three Vols., cloth, price 1s. each.

3/6

BEETON'S PUBLIC SPEAKER: A Collection of the Remarkable Speeches of the World's Greatest Orators. Cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.

6/-

WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE: A Critical and Literary Biography. By G. R. EMERSON, Editor of "Beeton's Illustrated Encyclopædia." Library Edition, demy 8vo, cloth gilt, price 6s.; Popular Edition, crown 8vo, wrapper, 1s.

1/-

7/6

TRAVELS AND ADVENTURES IN ARABISTAN; or, The Land of the Arabian Nights. By W. P. FOGG, A.M. Introduction by BAYARD TAYLOR. Illustrated. Demy 8vo, 7s. 6d.

6/-

TRAVELS IN PORTUGAL. By JOHN LATOUCHE. Map and Photograph. Third and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 6s.

3/6

THE TRUE HISTORY OF A LITTLE RAGAMUFFIN. By JAMES GREENWOOD, Author of "Journeys through London." With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price 3s. 6d.

6/-

NAPOLEON BUONAPARTE (The History of). Illustrated by GEORGE CRUIKSHANK. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 6s.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

SCRIPTURE TEXT BOOKS.

Price

TEXT BOOKS.

5/-

THE CHRISTIAN TEXT BOOK AND BIRTHDAY REMEMBRANCER. A Book of Sacred Counsel and Reflections for Every Day in the Year. With **Interleaved Pages** for recording Birthdays and Registering Thoughts and events of Every Day. In handsome binding, cloth gilt extra, red burnished edges, price **5s.**

BIRTHDAY TREASURE SERIES.

Demy 32mo, cloth, each **1s.** ; cloth, gilt edges, **1s. 6d.** ; full-calf, ivory enamel, morocco, polished wood or russia, **2s. 6d.** ; full calf circuit, or morocco circuit, **4s.**

1/-

1 The Christian Daily Text Book and Birthday Record.

to

2 The Christian Daily Treasure Book of Sacred Verse and Holy Counsel, with Birthday Souvenir.

4/-

3 Golden Truths and Birthday Note Book.

4 Shakespeare Daily Gem Book and Journal for Birthdays.

5 The Child's Own Daily Text Book and Birthday Register.

6 The Loving Record ; or, Poetic Remembrancer of Anniversaries of Wedding Days, Birthdays, &c., for Every Day in the Year.

7 The Christian Year Birthday Book. Selections for Every Day from Keble's "Christian Year," with Birthday Register.

8 The Bunyan Text Book and Birthday Remembrancer. Quotations for Every Day from the Works of John Bunyan.

MINIATURE TEXT BOOKS.

Demy 32mo, cloth gilt, price **6d.** each.

6d.

1 The Miniature Text Book.

2 The Miniature Treasure Book.

3 The Miniature Book of Golden Truths.

4 The Miniature Shakespeare Gem Book.

5 The Miniature Child's Own Daily Text Book.

2/6

THE LANGUAGE AND POETRY OF FLOWERS. With **Coloured Plates** and many other **Illustrations.** Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, red edges, **2s. 6d.**

1/-

THE LANGUAGE OF FLOWERS. With **Coloured Frontispiece** and other **Illustrations.** Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, **1s.** ; Pocket Edition, demy 32mo, cloth, gilt edges, **5d.**

1/-

THE POETRY OF FLOWERS. With **Coloured Frontispiece** and other **Illustrations.** Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, **1s.** ; Pocket Edition, demy 32mo, cloth, gilt edges, **6d.**

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT FIVE SHILLINGS.

Price

THE FIVE-SHILLING SERIES OF
BOYS' ILLUSTRATED VOLUMES.

No better Library could be chosen for the selection of Prizes for Young Gentlemen, Birthday Gifts, or Anniversary Rewards.

Crown 8vo, handsomely bound, cloth gilt, 5s.

5/-

- 2 **The Boy's Handy Book of Games, Sports, Pastimes, and Amusements.** With Hundreds of Engravings.
- 3 **The Boy's Handy Book of Natural History.** With nearly 100 page Engravings by WILLIAM HARVEY.
- 6 **Ice World Adventures ; or, Voyages and Travels in the Arctic Regions.** By JAMES MASON. With 37 Plates, Map, and many Engravings in the Text.
- 7 **The Boy's Own Book of Manufactures and Industries of the World.** With 365 Engravings by DALZIEL Brothers.
- 8 **Evenings at Home ; or, The Juvenile Budget Opened.** By Dr. AIKEN and MRS. BARBAULD. With many Engravings.
- 9 **The History of Sandford and Merton.** By THOMAS DAY. With 100 Engravings by DALZIEL Brothers.
- 10 **The Swiss Family Robinson.** Specially Translated and Compiled from the best Original Editions, by HENRY FRITH. With 200 Engravings.
- 11 **The Arabian Nights' Entertainments.** With full-page Engravings by MILLAIS, TENNIEL, &c.
- 12 **The Boy's Book of Modern Travel and Adventure.** With numerous Illustrations.
- 13 **The Young Marooners ; or, The Adventures of Robert and Harold on the Florida Coast.** By F. R. GOULDING. With numerous Illustrations.
- 14 **The Crusades and Crusaders: The Story of the Struggle for the Holy Sepulchre.** By J. G. EDGAR, Author of "How I Won my Spurs." Illustrated.
- 15 **Great Inventors ; the Sources of their Usefulness and the Results of their Efforts.** With 109 Engravings by DALZIELS.
- 16 **Hunting Adventures in Forest and Field.** By "The Old Shekarry." With full-page Engravings.
- 17 **Boy's Own Book of Home Pets: How to Rear and Manage Them.** With Coloured Plates and 200 Engravings by HARRISON WEIR.
- 18 **The Scottish Chiefs.** By JANE PORTER. Illustrated.
- 19 **The Boy's Own Sea Stories.** Illustrated.
- 20 **From Log Cabin to White House, the Story of President Garfield's Life.** By W. M. THAYER. Illustrated.
- 21 **The Little Ragamuffins of Outcast London: A Story of the Sufferings and Sorrows of the Poor.** By the Author of "A Night in a Workhouse," &c. Illustrated.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT FIVE SHILLINGS.

Price

BEETON'S BOYS' OWN LIBRARY.

*** The best set of Volumes for Prizes, Rewards, or Gifts to English Lads. They have all been prepared with a view to their fitness in manly tone and handsome appearance for Presents for Youth.*

Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, price *5s.* each ; gilt edges, *6s.* each.

5/-

- 1 **Stories of the Wars, 1574-1658.** By JOHN TILLOTSON. With Coloured Pictures and many other Illustrations.
- 2 **A Boy's Adventures in the Barons' Wars.** By J. G. EDGAR. Coloured Frontispiece and many Illustrations.
- 3 **Cressy and Poitiers; or, The Story of the Black Prince's Page.** By J. G. EDGAR. With Coloured Frontispiece and many Illustrations, principally by R. DUDLEY and GUSTAVE DORE.
- 4 **Runnymede and Lincoln Fair: A Story of the Great Charter.** By J. G. EDGAR. With Coloured Frontispiece and many Engravings.
- 5 **Wild Sports of the World.** By JAMES GREENWOOD. Coloured Plates and many Illustrations.
- 6 **The Wild Man at Home; or, Life in Savage Lands.** By J. GREENWOOD. Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 7 **Hubert Ellis: A Story of Richard the Second's Days.** By F. DAVENANT. Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 8 **Don Quixote.** With nearly 700 Illustrations.
- 9 **Gulliver's Travels.** With Coloured Frontispiece and 300 Woodcuts.
- 10 **Robinson Crusoe. Memoir.** With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 11 **Silas the Conjuror: His Travels and Perils.** By JAMES GREENWOOD. With many Illustrations.
- 12 **Scenes and Sports in Savage Lands.** By JAMES GREENWOOD. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 13 **Reuben Davidger: His Perils and Adventures.** By JAMES GREENWOOD. With numerous Illustrations.
- 14 **Brave British Soldiers and the Victoria Cross.** Stories of the Deeds which won the Prize "For Valour." Illust.
- 15 **Zoological Recreations.** By W. J. BRODERIP, F.R.S. With Coloured Frontispiece and many Engravings.
- 16 **Wild Animals in Freedom and Captivity.** With Coloured Frontispiece and 120 Illustrations.
- 18 **The World's Explorers.** By H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D. With Coloured Frontispiece and many Illustrations.
- 19 **The Man among the Monkeys; or, Ninety Days in Apeland.** Illustrated by GUSTAVE DORE.
- 20 **Great Discoveries and Daring Deeds.** By JOHN TILLOTSON. Illustrated.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

PRESENTATION VOLUMES FOR BOYS.

Price

BEETON'S BOY'S PRIZE LIBRARY.

Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, 5s. each; gilt edges, 6s. each.

5/-

- 6 Beeton's Famous Voyages, Brigand Adventures, Tales of the Battle Field, &c. 1,054 pp., with 38 Plates and 156 Woodcuts.
- 7 Beeton's Victorious English Sea Stories, Tales of Enterprise and School Life. 1,050 pp., with Coloured Frontispiece, 46 full-page Plates, and 150 Woodcuts.

THE BOYS' ILLUSTRATED LIBRARY OF
HEROES, PATRIOTS, & PIONEERS.

The Story of their Daring Adventures and Heroic Deeds.

In this series Biographies are narrated exhibiting the force of character of the men and the remarkable adventures they encountered, and these records can scarcely be perused without exciting a feeling of admiration for the Heroes and of wonder at the magnitude of their achievements.

In picture boards, 2s. ; cloth gilt, 2s. 6d. ; gilt edges, 3s. 6d.

2/-

2/6

3/6

- 1 Columbus, the Discoverer of the New World.
- 2 Franklin, Printer Boy, Statesman, and Philosopher.
- 3 Washington, Hero and Patriot.
- 4 The Puritan Captain; or, The Story of Miles Standish.
- 5 Boone, the Backwoodsman, the Pioneer of Kentucky.
- 6 The Terror of the Indians; or, Life in the Backwoods.
- 7 The Hero of the Prairies; or, The Story of Kit Carson.
- 8 The Spanish Cavalier; or, De Soto, the Discoverer.
- 9 Through Prairie and Forest; or, De Salle, the Pathfinder.
- 10 The Shawnee Prophet; or, The Story of Tecumseh.
- 11 The Buccaneer Chiefs; or, Captain Kidd and the Pirates.
- 12 Red Eagle; or, The War in Alabama.
- 13 The Rival Warriors; Chiefs of the Five Nations.
- 14 The Indian Princess; or, The Story of Pocahontas.
- 15 The Mexican Prince; or, The Story of Montezuma.
- 16 On Board the "Rocket." The Story of a Cruise.
- 17 From Log Cabin to White House: The Story of President Garfield's Life. By W. M. THAYER.

"It is an admirable plan for doing great good to the boys of our country."—LITERARY WORLD.

"They are in no sense namby-pamby reading, nor can they be said to have any tendency but that of inspiring courage and a love for manliness in the heart of the reader."—LIVERPOOL ALBION.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

ERCKMANN-CHATRIAN'S STORIES.

Price

WARD, LOCK & CO.'S

ERCKMANN-CHATRIAN LIBRARY.

Either to the young who are learning history, to the old who desire to gain lessons from experience, or to the more feminine minds who delight in stories of entrancing interest, the exquisite volumes of MM. ERCKMANN-CHATRIAN appeal in tones of wholesome and invigorating effect.

Post 8vo, picture wrapper, price *1s.* each; cloth gilt, *1s. 6d.*; cloth gilt, those marked (*), with page Engravings, *2s. 6d.* each.

The addition to these volumes of the charming Illustrations of SCHULER, BAYARD, and others render them in every way perfect.

1/-
to
3/6

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>*1 Madame Therese.
2 The Conscript.
*3 The Great Invasion.
4 The Blockade.
*5 The States-General.
*6 The Country in Danger.
7 Waterloo.
*8 The Illustrious Dr. Matheus.
*9 Stories of the Rhine.
*10 Friend Fritz.</p> | <p>*11 Alsatian Schoolmaster.
*12 The Polish Jew.
13 Master Daniel Rock.
*15 Year One of the Republic.
*16 Citizen Bonaparte.
*17 Confessions of a Clarionet Player.
*18 Campaign in Kabylia.
*19 The Man Wolf.
*20 The Wild Huntsman.</p> |
|---|--|

2/-

- DOUBLE VOLUMES. Crown 8vo, picture boards, 2s. each.*
- 1 Under Fire. ("Madame Thérèse," and "The Blockade.")
2 Two Years a Soldier. ("The Conscript," and "Waterloo.")
3 The Story of a Peasant, 1789-1793. ("The States-General," and "The Country in Danger.")
4 The Story of a Peasant, 1793-1815. ("Year One of the Republic," and "Citizen Bonaparte.")
5 The Mysterious Doctor. ("Dr. Matheus," and "Friend Fritz.")
6 The Buried Treasure. ("Stories of the Rhine," and "Clarionet Player.")
7 The Old Schoolmaster. ("The Alsatian Schoolmaster," and "Campaign in Kabylia.")
8 Weird Tales of the Woods. ("The Man Wolf," and "The Wild Huntsman.")

5/-

In new and handsome binding, cloth gilt, gilt top, 5s. each.

The Story of a Peasant, 1789-1792. Containing "The States-General," and "The Country in Danger." With 57 full-page Engravings.

5/-

The Story of a Peasant, 1793-1815. Containing "Year One of the Republic," and "Citizen Bonaparte." With 60 full-page Engravings.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

Price

THE FRIENDLY COUNSEL SERIES.

From first to last the effort has been, and will be, to make the FRIENDLY COUNSEL SERIES a practical illustration of the homely truth that "A Friend in Need is a Friend Indeed."

Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price *1s. 6d.* each; fancy wrapper, *1s.*; cloth gilt, gilt edges, price *2s.*

(Those marked thus (*) can also be had in cloth, extra gilt side, back, and edges, price *2s. 6d.* each.)

1/-

1 *Timothy Titcomb's Letters addressed to Young People.

1/6
and

2 *Beecher's Lectures to Young Men. By HENRY WARD BEECHER, Author of "Life Thoughts."

2/-

3 *Getting On in the World; or, Hints on Success in Life. By WILLIAM MATHEWS, LL.D. First Series.

4 *Cobbett's Advice to Young Men. Notes and Memoir.

5 Christians in Council; or, The Pastor and his Friends. By the Author of "Stepping Heavenward."

6 How to Make a Living. By GEORGE CARY EGGLESTON.

7 Hufeland's Art of Prolonging Life. By Dr. HUFELAND. Revised.

8 *Foster's Decision of Character, and other Essays. With Life of the Author and Notes.

9 *Getting On in the World. MATHEWS. Second Series.

10 *How to Excel in Business; or, The Clerk's Instructor. By JAMES MASON.

11 *Todd's Student's Manual. Notes by the Author.

12 How to Excel in Study; or, The Student's Instructor. By JAMES MASON, Author of "How to Excel in Business," &c.

13 Money: How to Get, How to Use, and How to Keep it.

14 Oratory and Orators. By W. MATHEWS, LL.D., Edited by J. W. KIRTON, LL.D.

15 Beeton's British Orators and Oratory.

16 Beeton's Art of Public Speaking.

17 Todd's Sunday School Teacher. By Rev. JOHN TODD, D.D.

18 Todd's Lectures for Children. By Rev. JOHN TODD.

19 Todd's Simple Sketches and Truth Made Simple.

20 Stepping Stones to Thrift: A Guide to Success in Life.

Crown 8vo, bevelled boards, cloth gilt, gilt edges, *5s.*

5/-

The Friendly Counsellor. Containing "Timothy Titcomb's Letters to Young People," "Cobbett's Advice to Young Men," and "Beecher's Lectures to Young Men."

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS AT EIGHTEENPENCE EACH.

Price

1/-
1/6
and
2/-

YOUTH'S LIBRARY OF WONDER & ADVENTURE.

Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 1s. 6d. ; picture wrapper, 1s. ; gilt edges, 2s.

- 1 A Journey into the Interior of the Earth. VERNE.
- 2 The English at the North Pole. By JULES VERNE.
- 3 The Ice Desert. By JULES VERNE.
- 4 Five Weeks in a Balloon. By JULES VERNE.
- 5 The Mysterious Document. By JULES VERNE.
- 6 On the Track. By JULES VERNE.
- 7 Among the Cannibals. By JULES VERNE.
- 8 Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea. Part I.
- 9 _____ Part II.
- 10 Two Years Before the Mast. By R. H. DANA.
- 11 From the Earth to the Moon. By JULES VERNE.
- 12 Round the Moon. By JULES VERNE.
- 13 Sandford and Merton. Illustrated.
- 14 Baron Munchausen: His Travels and Adventures.
- 15 Robinson Crusoe. With many Engravings.
- 16 Around the World in Eighty Days. By JULES VERNE.
- 17 A Boy's Life Aboard Ship, as it is. Illustrated.
- 18 Life in a Whaler: Adventures in Tropical Seas.
- 19 Grimm's Fairy Tales. Illustrated.
- 20 The Marvels of Nature. With 400 Engravings.
- 21 Wonders of the World. With 123 Engravings.
- 22 The Boy's Own Book of Manufactures and Industries of the World. With 365 Engravings.
- 23 Fifty Famous Men. With Portraits and other Illusts.
- 24 Great Inventors. With 109 Engravings.
- 25 The Boy's Handy Book of Games. Illustrations.
- 26 The Boy's Handy Book of Natural History. Illust.
- 27 Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress. 100 Engravings.
- 28 Evenings at Home. With many Engravings.
- 29 Famous Boys. With Portraits, &c.
- 30 Arabian Nights' Entertainments. Illustrated.
- 31 Andersen's Popular Tales. Illustrated.
- 32 Andersen's Popular Stories. Illustrated.
- 33 The Young Marooners. By F. GOULDING.
- 34 The Crusades and Crusaders. By J. G. EDGAR.
- 36 Lion Hunting. By JULES GERARD. Illustrated.
- 37 The Backwoodsman. By Sir C. F. L. WRAXALL.
- 39 The Boy's Book of Modern Travel and Adventure.
- 40 From Log Cabin to White House. Illustrated.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

PICTURE BOOKS FOR CHILDREN.

Price	<p>Messrs. WARD, LOCK AND CO. <i>have much pleasure in calling the attention of the Public to their various amusing and instructive books for nursery and play-room use. These comprise many old favourites together with newer and equally attractive works. It has been the endeavour of the publishers to combine the instructive with the amusing element, wherever this could be effected without taking away, or even lessening, the charm of the books as vehicles for recreation.</i></p>
7/6	<p>THE OLD FAVOURITE FAIRY TALES: Told for the Hundredth Time. By H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D. With Coloured Pictures and 300 other Illustrations: Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, bevelled boards, gilt edges, <i>7s. 6d.</i></p>
7/6	<p>THE OLD FAVOURITE NURSERY RHYMES, Stories and Ballads. With Coloured Plates and Hundreds of Engravings. Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, bevelled boards, gilt edges, <i>7s. 6d.</i></p>
7/6	<p>DON QUIXOTE DE LA MANCHA. By CERVANTES. With Coloured Pictures and nearly 700 Engravings by TONY JOHANNOT. Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt edges, <i>7s. 6d.</i></p>
7/6	<p>ROBINSON CRUSOE. (LIFE AND ADVENTURES OF). With Memoir, by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D. Coloured Pictures, Full-page Plates, and many Woodcuts. Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, gilt edges, <i>7s. 6d.</i></p>
7/6	<p>WILD SPORTS OF THE WORLD. By JAMES GREENWOOD. Author of "Scenes and Sports in Savage Lands," &c. With Coloured and other Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth gilt, bevelled boards, gilt edges, <i>7s. 6d.</i></p>
5/-	<p>THE CHILD'S POPULAR FAIRY TALES. Edited by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D. With Coloured Pictures and 276 other Illustrations. Imp. 16mo, cloth gilt, price <i>5s.</i></p>
3/6	<p>SACRED STORIES FOR SUNDAY HOURS; or, Scripture Narratives from the old Testament. With Coloured Pictures and 85 Engravings in the Text. Imperial 16mo, cloth gilt, price <i>3s. 6d.</i></p>
2/6	<p>THE GOOD SHEPHERD; or, The Story of Jesus and His Apostles, for the Young. With Coloured Pictures and other Illustrations. Imperial 16mo, cloth gilt, <i>2s. 6d.</i></p>
5/6	<p>ANDERSEN'S POPULAR TALES FOR CHILDREN. With many full page and other Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>3s. 6d.</i>; with Coloured Plates and other Illustrations, cloth gilt, gilt edges, <i>5s.</i></p>
3/6	<p>ANDERSEN'S STORIES FOR THE YOUNG. With many full-page and other Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, <i>3s. 6d.</i>; with Coloured Plates and other Illustrations, cloth gilt, gilt edges, <i>5s.</i></p>
6/-	<p>DOMESTIC ANIMALS AND THEIR HABITS. With Coloured Illustrations, and Descriptive Matter by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D., intended to serve as an Introduction to Natural History. Fcap. folio, cloth gilt, <i>7s. 6d.</i>; wrapper boards, <i>6s.</i></p>
6/-	<p>WILD ANIMALS AND THEIR HOMES. With Coloured Illustrations. Descriptive Matter by H. W. DULCKEN, Ph.D., intended to serve as an Introduction to Natural History. Fcap. folio, cloth gilt, <i>7s. 6d.</i>; wrapper boards, <i>6s.</i></p>

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

PICTURE BOOKS FOR CHILDREN.

- | | |
|--------------|--|
| Price
6/- | THE ROYAL INDESTRUCTIBLE PICTURE BOOK. With Coloured and other Illustrations. Mounted on Linen, folio, cloth gilt, price <i>7s. 6d.</i> ; picture boards, <i>6s.</i> |
| 6/- | THE ROYAL INDESTRUCTIBLE STORY BOOK. With Coloured Pictures and other Illustrations. Mounted on linen, folio, cloth gilt, price <i>7s. 6d.</i> ; picture boards, <i>6s.</i> |
| 5/- | MERCIE SUNSHINE'S PICTURE BOOK OF ANIMALS. Profusely Illustrated. Royal 4to, cloth gilt, price <i>6s.</i> ; wrapper boards, <i>5s.</i> |
| 5/- | THE CHILDREN'S PICTURE GALLERY. Profusely Illustrated. Royal 4to, cloth gilt, price <i>6s.</i> ; boards, <i>5s.</i> |
| 5/- | THE HOLIDAY PICTURE BOOK. Profusely Illustrated. Folio, cloth, price <i>6s.</i> ; boards, <i>5s.</i> |
| 5/- | THE NURSERY TREASURE PICTURE BOOK. Full of beautiful Illustrations. 4to, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price, <i>6s.</i> ; boards, price <i>5s.</i> |
| 3/- | THE PRETTY PAGE SCRAP BOOK. Full of beautiful Pictures. Folio, cloth gilt, picture on cover, price, <i>5s.</i> ; picture boards, <i>3s.</i> |
| 3/6 | AUNT FANNY'S PRETTY PICTURE BOOK. With full-page Illustrations printed in Colours. Cloth gilt, <i>3s. 6d.</i> ; or mounted on linen, <i>5s.</i> |
| 3/6 | AUNT FANNY'S NURSERY TALES AND RHYMES. With Illustrations in Colours. Cloth gilt, <i>3s. 6d.</i> ; or mounted on linen, <i>5s.</i> |
| ————— | |
| 3/6 | THE CHILD'S OWN BOOK OF LARGE COLOURED PICTURES. Folio, cloth gilt, price <i>3s. 6d.</i> ; picture boards, <i>2s. 6d.</i> ; Indestructible Edition, mounted on linen, boards, <i>5s.</i> |
| 3/6 | THE NEW NURSERY PICTURE BOOK. Folio, cloth gilt, price <i>3s. 6d.</i> ; picture boards, <i>2s. 6d.</i> ; Indestructible Edition, mounted on linen, boards, <i>5s.</i> |
| 3/6 | THE NEW PRETTY PICTURE BOOK. Folio, cloth gilt, price <i>3s. 6d.</i> ; picture boards, <i>2s. 6d.</i> ; Indestructible Edition, mounted on linen, <i>5s.</i> |
| 6/- | AROUND THE HOUSE : Rhymes for Children. By EDWARD WILLET. With 62 exquisitely Coloured Pictures, by CHARLES KENDRICK. Enclosed in an original cover of artistic design. Large 4to, boards, price <i>6s.</i> |
| 3/6 | THE STORY OF STORIES ; or, Bible Narratives for the Young. By Mrs. LEATHLEY. With full-page Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, price, <i>3s. 6d.</i> |
| 2/- | THE CHILD'S GUIDE TO KNOWLEDGE. Revised by H. R. HAMILTON. Cloth gilt, price <i>2s.</i> |

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York : 10, Bond Street.

PICTURE BOOKS FOR CHILDREN.

Price 5/-	AUNT FANNY'S PICTURE PRESENT BOOK. With many Illustrations printed in Colours. Cloth gilt, 5s.
3/6	CHILD'S OWN BOOK OF SCRIPTURE PICTURES, OLD TESTAMENT. With over 100 Illustrations. Folio, wrapper boards, 3s. ; cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.
3/-	CHILD'S OWN BOOK OF SCRIPTURE PICTURES, NEW TESTAMENT. With over 100 Illustrations. Folio, wrapper boards, 3s. ; cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.
3/-	THE CHILD'S FAMOUS PICTURE BOOK. With over 400 Pictures. Cloth gilt, 3s. 6d. ; picture boards, 3s.
3/-	THE CHILD'S WONDER PICTURE BOOK. With Hundreds of Illustrations. Cloth gilt, 3s. 6d. ; picture boards, 3s.
3/6	THE ANIMAL PICTURE BOOK for Kind Little People. With large Coloured Pictures. Cloth 3s. 6d. ; extra cloth gilt, 5s.
3/6	THE BOOK OF ANIMALS. With Nine Coloured Illustrations, by HARRISON WEIR, and many Engravings. Cloth, 3s. 6d.
3/6	THE ROYAL COLOURED PICTURE BOOK. With Coloured Pictures and other Illustrations. Folio, picture boards, 3s. 6d. ; cloth gilt, 5s.
3/6	THE ROYAL PICTORIAL STORY BOOK. With Coloured Pictures and other Illustrations. Folio, picture boards, 3s. 6d. ; cloth gilt, 5s.
6/-	THE ROYAL NURSERY PICTURE BOOK. Containing 48 pages of Coloured Pictures, and 64 pages of descriptive Letterpress and Engravings. Folio, picture boards, 6s. ; cloth gilt, 7s. 6d.
1/- to 2/6	THE PRINCESS PICTURE BOOK. With Coloured and other Illustrations. Demy 8vo, boards, 1s. ; cloth gilt, 1s. 6d. ; Indestructible Edition, boards, 2s. ; cloth gilt, 2s. 6d.
1/6	THE CHILD'S OWN PICTURE MUSIC BOOK OF NURSERY SONGS and RHYMES. Imp. 16mo. bds., 1s. 6d. ; cloth gilt, 2s. 6d.
1/6	THE CHILD'S OWN PICTURE MUSIC BOOK OF SACRED and MORAL SONGS. Imp. 16mo, boards, 1s. 6d. ; cloth gilt, 2s. 6d.
2/6	THE PRETTY GIFT BOOK. Illustrated, Picture boards, 2s. 6d. ; cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.
5/-	THE CHILDREN'S FORGET-ME-NOT. With upwards of 100 large Engravings. Boards, 5s. ; cloth gilt, 6s.
3/6	ANN and JANE TAYLOR'S POETRY for CHILDREN. With full-page and other Engravings. Crown 8vo, handsomely bound, cloth gilt, price 3s. 6d.
5/-	BIBLE STEPS FOR LITTLE PILGRIMS ; or, Scripture Stories for Little Folks. With Coloured Pictures and 135 full-page and other Engravings. Imperial 16mo, cloth gilt, price 5s.

London : **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York : 10, Bond Street.

PRETTY GIFT BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.

Price

THE MERCIE SUNSHINE SERIES.

Ornamental boards, price *1s.* per volume ; or cloth gilt, price *2s.*

1/-

- 1 Mercie Sunshine's Chats about Animals. Illustrated.
- 2 Mercie Sunshine's Chats about Birds. Illustrated.
- 3 The Sunny Home. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illustrated.
- 4 The Shilling Nursery Rhymes for Children. Illust.
- 5 The Shilling Nursery Rhymes and Stories. Illust.
- 6 The Shilling Funny Nursery Rhymes. Illustrated.
- 7 Old Nursery Tales. With Coloured Illustrations.
- 8 The Cinderella Nursery Story Book. With Illusts.
- 9 Nursery Stories and Pictures for the Young. Illust.
- 10 Nursery Songs. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 11 Nursery Ballads. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 12 Nursery Stories. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 13 Sunny Hours. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illustrated.
- 14 Wonderful Days ; or, Stories for the Little Ones. Illust.
- 15 Wonderful Deeds. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 16 Wonderful Lives. With Coloured and other Illustrations.
- 17 The Wonderful Story. With Coloured and other Illusts.
- 18 Wonderful Sayings. With Coloured and other Illusts.
- 19 Irene and the Gipsies.. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illust.
- 20 The Sparrow's Christmas Party. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illustrated.
- 21 Stories about Pets. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illust.
- 22 A Box of Sugar Plums. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illust.
- 23 Dickory Dock. By MERCIE SUNSHINE. Illustrated.

THE SUNDAY-SCHOOL LIBRARY.

Illustrated, and attractively bound for Sunday School Rewards, &c.
Fcap. 8vo., cloth gilt, gilt edges, *2s.* each.

2/-

- | | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| 1 The Noble Wife. | 8 Child's Life of Christ. |
| 2 The Triumph of Truth. | 9 The Good Sailor Boy. |
| 3 The Faithful Servant. | 10 The Christian Prince. |
| 4 The Widow's Son. | 11 Faithful Missionary. |
| 5 The Greek Slave. | 12 The Boy Pilot. |
| 6 The Hero Martyr. | 13 Fidelity Rewarded. |
| 7 The Pilgrim Kings. | 14 Virtue Triumphant. |

INDESTRUCTIBLE TOY BOOKS.

Fcap. 8vo., picture boards, each, *1s.* ; cloth gilt, *1s. 6d.*

1/-

- | | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| 1 Easy Alphabet Book. | 3 Nursery Stories. |
| 2 Nursery Tales. | 4 Nursery Pictures. |

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GOOD BOOKS FOR LITTLE PEOPLE.

Price

WARD, LOCK & CO.'S

"GOOD AIM" SERIES.

The feature of this series of Books is to encourage in childhood a spirit of love, gentleness, and cheerfulness, while affording amusement and interest.

Elegantly bound, cloth gilt, price *1s.* each.

1/-

- 1 **The Original Poems for Children.** By ANN and JANE TAYLOR.
- 2 **The Basket of Flowers.** Coloured Frontispiece.
- 3 **Ellen's Idol.** By E. S. PHELPS. With Frontispiece.
- 6 **Goldy and Goldy's Friends.** Illustrated.
- 7 **The One Thing Needful.** Illustrated.
- 12 **The Orphan Boy; or, Peasant to Prince.** Illustrated.
- 13 **Tom, Tom, the Printer's Son.** Illustrated.
- 14 **Only a Dandelion.** Author of "Stepping Heavenward."
- 15 **Follow Me.** By the Same. Illustrated.
- 16 **New Year's Bargain.** By SUSAN COOLIDGE. Illustrated.
- 17 **In the Beginning; or, From Eden to Canaan.** Illust.
- 18 **Conquerors and Captives; or, David to Daniel.** Illust.
- 19 **The Star of Promise; or, Bethlehem to Calvary.** Illust.
- 20 **The History of the Robins.** Illustrated.
- 21 **Hymns for Infant Minds.** ANN and JANE TAYLOR.
- 22 **Rhymes for the Nursery.** ANN and JANE TAYLOR.
- 23 **Little Susy's Six Birthdays.** By the Author of "Stepping Heavenward." Illustrated.
- 24 **Little Susy's Little Servants.** Illustrated.
- 25 **Little Susy's Six Teachers.** Ditto.
- 26 **On'y a Penny; or, One of the Least of These.** By the Author of "A Trap to Catch a Sunbeam." With Illustrations.
- 27 **The Contented Home.** Author of "Basket of Flowers."
- 28 **Help One Another; or, How to be Happy.** Illustrated.
- 29 **Buried in the Snow: A Tale of the Mountains.** Illust.
- 30 **The Lost Child; or, A Mother's Love.** Illustrated.
- 31 **Summer-House Stories.** By Miss M. A. PAULL. Illust.
- 32 **The Child's Own Book of Poetry.** Profusely Illust.
- 33 **Trust in God; or, The Little Savoyard.** Illustrated.
- 34 **Help in Need; or, Rich and Poor.** Illustrated.
- 35 **Dottie and Tottie; or, Home for the Holidays.**
- 36 **Harry, the Drummer; or, The Boy Soldier.**
- 37 **The Boy's Book of Poetry.** Illustrated.
- 38 **The Girl's Book of Poetry.** Illustrated.
- 39 **Little Henry and His Bearer.** With Frontispiece.
- 40 **The Babes in the Basket.** With Frontispiece.
- 41 **Faithful Georgie.** By GRACE STEBBING. Illustrated.

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

PRETTY GIFT BOOKS.

Price

THE PLAY-HOUR PICTURE BOOKS.

Large 4to, very handsomely bound, cloth gilt extra, price 5s. each.

5/-

- 1 Nursery Rhymes, A B C Book. With 58 Coloured and 47 Plain Illustrations.
- 3 Little Tot's Pleasure Book. With 42 Coloured Illustrations. (many full-page).
- 4 Child's Own Picture Book of Animals. With 34 Coloured Illustrations, (22 full-page) and 56 Engravings.
- 5 The Nursery Friend. With 24 full-page Coloured Illusts.

THE "LITTLE PET" SERIES.

Imp. 16mo, picture boards, 2s. each; cloth silvered, 2s. 6d.

2/6

- 1 Our Little Pet's Own Picture Book. 160 Illustrations.
- 2 New Comical Nursery Rhymes & Stories. Illustrated.
- 3 Pretty Little Lessons for Pretty Little Children. Illust.
- 4 Easy Tales and Pleasant Stories. 200 Engravings.
- 5 Bible Sketches from Old and New Testaments. Illust.
- 6 Sacred Readings for Young Children. 60 Engravings.
- 8 The Child's Own Book of Pictures, Tales, and Poetry.
- 9 Favourite Nursery Rhymes for Nursery Favourites.
- 10 Merry Rhymes and Stories.

THE LOTTIE LIGHTHEART SERIES.

Picture boards, 2s.; cloth gilt, 2s. 6d.

2/6

- 1 Brave Old Ballads. With Coloured Plates.
- 2 Robin Hood, and other Ballads. With Coloured Plates.
- 3 Moral Nursery Tales for Children. With Illustrations.
- 4 Children's Nursery Tales. With many Illustrations.
- 5 Charlie and Rosie. With about 100 Illustrations.
- 6 Lottie Lighthouse. With about 100 Pictures.
- 7 The Happy Home Picture Book. With 100 Illustrations.
- 8 Sunny Child Life. With about 100 Illustrations.

HANS ANDERSEN'S STORY BOOKS.

Fcap. 8vo, cloth gilt, with Coloured and other Illustrations, 1s. each.

1/-

- | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1 The Christmas Tree. | 6 The Silver Shilling. |
| 2 The Garden of Paradise. | 7 The Snow Queen. |
| 3 The Willow Tree. | 8 The Ice Maiden. |
| 4 The Silent Book. | 9 Little Ida's Flowers. |
| 5 The Little Mermaid. | 10 Little Tuk. |

11 What the Moon Saw.

6d.

BIBLE STEPS FOR LITTLE PILGRIMS; or, Scripture Stories for Children. With Coloured and other Illustrations, price 6d.

1. The Story of the Creation and the Deluge.—2. The Story of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.—3. The Story of Joseph and his Brothers.—4. The Story of Moses.—5. The Story of the Judges.—6. The Story of David.—7. The Story of the Prophets.—8. The Life of Jesus.—9. Stories of the Parables.—10. Stories of the Miracles.—11. Stories of the Apostles.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.**, Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

GIFT BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.

Price

THE DAISY MAYFIELD SERIES.

In picture boards, *3s.* each ; or cloth gilt, *5s.*

3/-

- 2 Merry Sunbeams. With 200 Engravings.
- 3 Child's Own Birthday Present Book. 400 Pictures.
- 4 The Mayflower Picture Book.
- 6 The Pretty Gift Book for Good Girls and Boys.
- 7 The Fireside Picture Book.
- 8 The Children's Treasure Picture Book.
- 9 The Nursery Treasure Picture Book.
- 10 Little Lily's Large-Type Picture Book.
- 11 The Child's Own Book of Nursery Rhymes, Songs, Pictures and Music.

THE CHILDREN'S SERIES OF

ILLUSTRATED GIFT BOOKS.

Handsomely bound in cloth gilt, picture on cover, *3s. 6d.* each.

3/6

- 1 Moral Nursery Tales for Children. With many Engravings.
- 2 The Children's Picture Gift Book of Music and Song. With many Engravings. (Also in picture boards, *2s. 6d.*)
- 3 Chats about Animals and Birds. By **MERCIE SUNSHINE**, Author of "The Sunny Holidays," &c. Beautifully Illustrated.
- 4 The Sunny Holidays ; or, The Adventures of the Allen Family. By **MERCIE SUNSHINE**. Beautifully Illustrated.
- 7 Nursery Songs and Ballads. Coloured Illustrations.
- 8 Nursery Tales and Stories. Coloured Illustrations.

THE

SUNBEAM PICTURE BOOK SERIES.

Imperial 16mo, picture boards, *2s.* ; cloth gilt, *3s.*

2/-

- 1 The Primrose Picture Book. With nearly 200 Pictures.
- 2 My Little Friend. With nearly 200 Engravings.
- 3 The Daisy Picture Book. With about 200 Illustrations.
- 4 The Keepsake Picture Book. With 200 Illustrations.
- 5 The Golden Story Book. With 200 Illustrations.

NEW LARGE TYPE PICTURE BOOKS.

1/-

- 1 Our Baby's Picture Book. Profusely Illustrated.
- 2 Child's Pretty Page Picture Book. Fully Illustrated.
- 3 Pretty Pictures for Little Folks. Profusely Illustrated.
- 4 Child's Picture Story Book. With full-page Illustrations.
- 5 Little Tales for Little People. Full-page Illustrations.
- 6 Our Young Folks' Picture Book. Profusely Illustrated.

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.**, Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

COLOURED PICTURE BOOKS.

Price

WARWICK HOUSE TOY BOOKS.

Great care has been taken to render these books worthy to be—what it is confidently hoped they will become—THE MOST POPULAR CHILDREN'S TOY BOOKS OF THE DAY.

In handsome wrapper, *1s.* each ; mounted on linen, *2s.*
*Those marked * cannot be supplied mounted.*

1/-

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>*1 Domestic Animals.</p> <p>*2 Home and Field Animals,</p> <p>7 Adventures with Animals.</p> <p>8 Picture Robinson Crusoe.</p> <p>9 Children's Household Pets.</p> <p>10 ——— Picture Alphabet</p> <p>12 The Naughty Puppies.</p> <p>13 A B C of Animals and Birds.</p> <p>14 A B C of Country Scenes.</p> <p>18 Little Red-Riding Hood.</p> <p>19 Little Alfred's Visit to Wombwell's Menagerie.</p> <p>24 Puss in Boots.</p> <p>26 Mamma's New Picture Alphabet.</p> <p>29 Alphabet of Animal Life.</p> <p>41 A B C of Nursery Rhymes.</p> <p>42 Cock Robin.</p> <p>43 The Pussy-Cat's Hunting Party.</p> | <p>44 Pretty Pets and Happy Playmates.</p> <p>46 The Babies' Alphabet and A B C of Animals.</p> <p>47 A B C of Wonders, and Little Traveller's Alphabet.</p> <p>48 The Royal Alphabet, and Little Shopkeeper's ABC.</p> <p>49 Tottie's Favourite Nursery Rhymes.</p> <p>50 Dick Whittington, and other Nursery Stories.</p> <p>51 Doggie's Dinner Party, and Pussie's Tea Party.</p> <p>52 Cinderella, and The Babes in the Wood.</p> <p>53 John Gilpin, and The House that Jack Built.</p> <p>54 The Pussy-Cat Alphabet. [bet.</p> <p>55 Punch and Judy Alphabet.</p> <p>56 Mamma's New Picture Scripture Alphabet (Old Testament).</p> <p>57 Ditto. (New Testament).</p> <p>58 Jenny Wren Alphabet.</p> <p>59 The House that Jack Built.</p> |
|---|--|

THE PRETTY PRIZE PICTURE BOOKS.

With Coloured and other Illustrations, *1s.* each ; cloth gilt, *1s. 6d.*

1/-

- 1 The Pretty Prize Picture Book of Easy Alphabets and Nursery Rhymes.
- 2 The Pretty Prize Picture Book of Nursery Tales.
- 3 The Pretty Prize Picture Book of Nursery Stories.

SIXPENNY COLOURED INDESTRUCTIBLE BOOKS.

Beautifully printed in Colours demy 8vo, on linen, price *6d.* each.

6d.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>1 The Easy A B C Book.</p> <p>2 The Large Letter A B C Book.</p> | <p>3 Easy Words and Pretty Pictures.</p> <p>4 Easy Nursery Rhymes, Old and New.</p> |
|---|---|

London: WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.

COLOURED PICTURE BOOKS.

Price

NINEPENNY JUVENILE SERIES.

Fcap. 8vo. with Illustrations, cloth gilt, gilt edges, price *9d.* each.

9d.

- 1 Glorious Footprints ; or, Britain's Great Men.
- 2 Stirring Scenes in English History.
- 3 Trial and Triumph : Children's Troubles and Joys.

AUNT FANNY'S SIXPENNY TOY BOOKS.

Beautifully printed in Colours, 4to, coloured wrapper, price *6d.* each ;
or mounted on linen, *1s.* each.

6d.

- | | |
|--|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 5 Alphabet of Animals. 6 Aunt Fanny's A B C. 7 Cock Robin. 8 Nursery Rhymes Alphabet. 9 Aunt Fanny's Nursery Rhymes 10 Naughty Chickens. 11 Punch and Judy. 12 Old Mother Hubbard. 13 The Book of Animals. 14 Three Little Kittens. 19 Alphabet of Games. 20 Alphabet of Toys. 21 Poppy and Totty. 22 Little Tommy and his Pets. 23 Cinderella. 24 The House that Jack Built. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 25 John Gilpin. 26 Dick Whittington. 27 Doggie's Dinner Party. 28 Pussie's Tea Party. 29 The Babes in the Wood. 30 Nursery Stories. 31 Little Shopkeeper's Alphabet. 32 Little Traveller's Alphabet. 33 Tottie's Nursery Rhyme Book 34 Famous Nursery Rhymes. 35 The Royal Alphabet. 36 The Babies' Alphabet. 37 The A B C of Animals. 38 The A B C of Wonders. 39 The House that Jack Built
Alphabet. |
|--|--|

THE GOOD GIFT LIBRARY.

Elegantly bound, cloth gilt, price *6d.* each ; ornamental wrapper, *3d.*

6d.

- 1 Little Susy's Little Servants. By E. PRENTISS.
- 2 Little Susy's Little Servants. 2nd Series. Ditto.
- 3 Little Susy's Birthdays. 1st Series. By the same.
- 4 Little Susy's Birthdays. 2nd Series. By the same.
- 5 Little Susy's Teachers. 1st Series. By the same.
- 6 Little Susy's Teachers. 2nd Series. By the same.
- 7 Original Poems. By ANN and JANE TAYLOR.
- 8 Original Poems. 2nd Series. By the same.
- 9 Original Poems. 3rd Series. By the same.
- 10 Watts's Divine and Moral Songs.

☞ The above can also be had in SHILLING PACKETS ; Packet I. containing Nos. 1, 2, 3, and 4, and Packet II. containing Nos. 5, 6, 7, and 8.

THREEPENNY INDESTRUCTIBLE BOOKS.

3d.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1 Picture Alphabet. 2 Alphabet of Nursery Rhymes. 3 Nursery Rhymes. 4 Nursery Ditties. 5 The Dog's Dinner Party. 6 Three Little Kittens. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 7 Babes in the Wood. 8 Red Riding Hood. [Slipper. 9 Cinderella ; or, the Little Glass 10 Cock Robin. 11 Old Mother Hubbard. 12 Punch and Judy. |
|---|---|

S uperbly printed in Colours, fcap. 8vo, Mounted on cloth, each *3d.*

London : WARD, LOCK & CO., Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York : 10, Bond Street.

CHEAP TOY BOOKS FOR CHILDREN.

Price

THE NATIONAL NURSERY TALES.

With Coloured Pictures. Stitched in wrapper, price *2d.* each.

2d.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 Little Red Riding Hood. 2 Puss in Boots. 3 Jack and the Beanstalk. 4 Cinderella. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 5 Jack, the Giant Killer. 6 Goody Two Shoes. 7 The Three Bears. 8 Tom Thumb. |
|---|---|

WARD AND LOCK'S

PENNY PICTURE FIRST BOOKS.

Profusely Illustrated and stitched in attractive coloured wrapper, price *1d.* each.

1d.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 The Easy A B C. 2 Easy Words. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 3 Easy Spelling. 4 Easy Reading. |
|--|---|

GRACIE GOODCHILD'S PRETTY PICTURE BOOKS.

Beautifully printed in Colours, demy 8vo, coloured wrapper price *3d.* each.

3d.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 Pretty Picture Alphabet. 2 Pretty Picture A B C. 3 Pretty Picture Primer. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 4 Pretty Picture Nursery Rhymes. |
|---|--|

AUNT AFFABLE'S PRETTY PLAY BOOKS.

Royal 8vo, coloured wrappers, plain, price *2d.* each ; coloured, *3d.* each.

2d.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 The A B C Book. 2 A B C of Objects. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 3 Death and Burial of Cock Robin. 4 Child's Picture Book of Animals. |
|--|---|

THE CHILD'S PICTURE BIBLE STORIES.

Royal 8vo, coloured wrapper, plain, price *2d.* each ; coloured *3d.* each.

2d.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 Life and Teachings of our Lord Jesus Christ. 2 From the Creation to the Deluge. 3 The History of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 4 The Story of the Mighty Men of Israel. 5 The History of David. 6 The Apostles and our Saviour's Teaching. |
|---|---|

PENNY COLOURED TOY BOOKS.

Beautifully printed in Colours. In Packets, containing 12 Books, *1s.* each.

1/-

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 A Picture Alphabet. 2 Alphabet of Nursery Rhymes 3 Nursery Rhymes. 4 Nursery Ditties. 5 The Dog's Dinner Party. 6 Three Little Kittens. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 7 Babes in the Wood. 8 Red Riding Hood. 9 Cinderella. 10 Cock Robin. 11 Old Mother Hubbard. 12 Punch and Judy. |
|--|---|

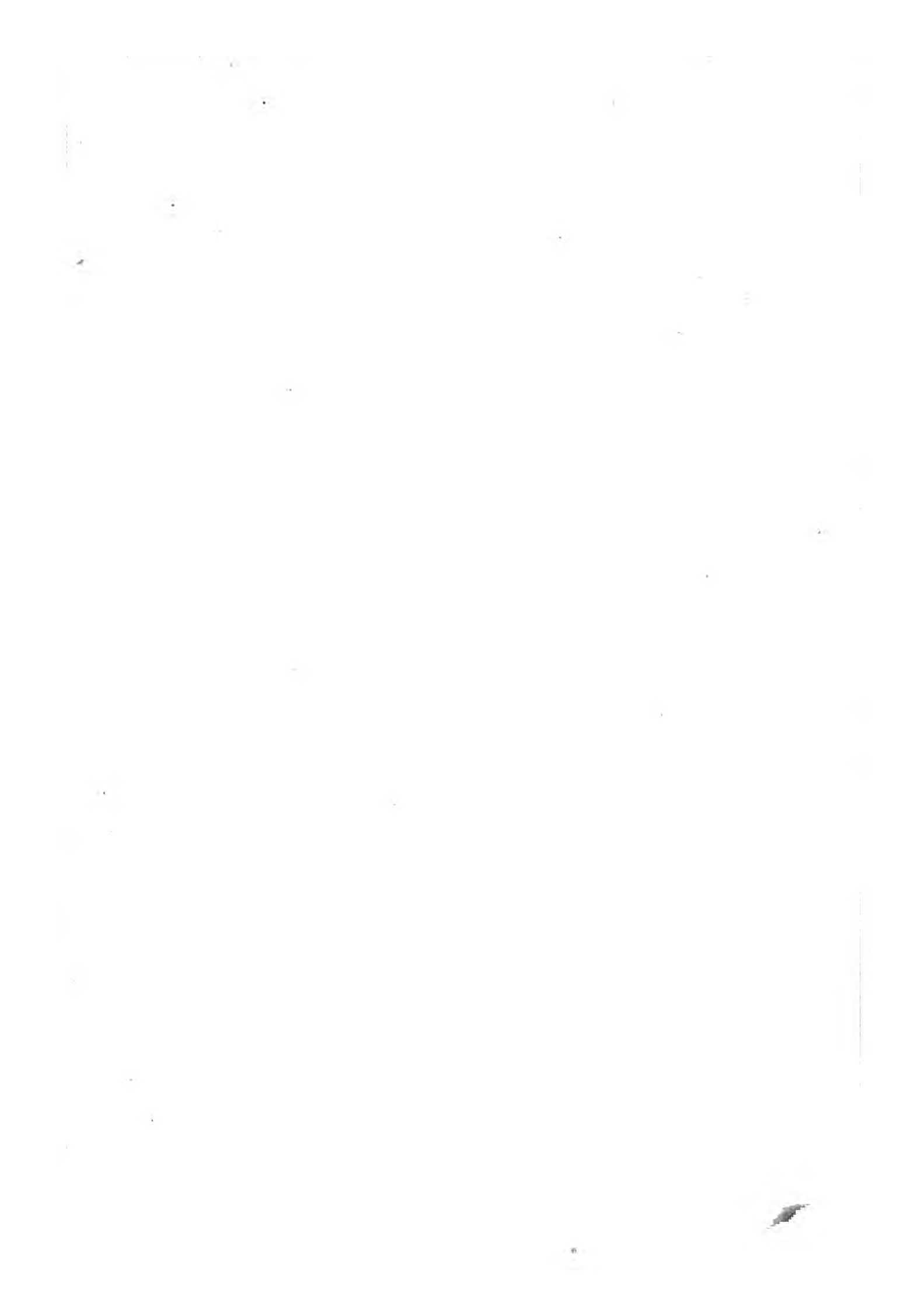
BEETON'S PENNY CHILDREN'S BOOKS.

Price *1d.* each ; the Series of Six, post free for *8d.*

1d.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1 Beeton's Pictorial A B C. 2 Beeton's Pictorial Speller. 3 Beeton's Pictorial Primer. 4 Beeton's Pictorial Reader. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 5 Beeton's Pictorial History of England. 6 Beeton's Pictorial Bible History. |
|--|---|

London: **WARD, LOCK & CO.,** Salisbury Square, E.C.
New York: 10, Bond Street.





THE PEOPLE'S
STANDARD LIBRARY

GEORGE HERBERT